

Cold Showers

Author not credited

STORYPDF

Complete English text · US Letter reading edition

Contents

Chapter 1	8
Chapter 2	10
Chapter 3	12
Chapter 4	15
Chapter 5	18
Chapter 6	21
Chapter 7	24
Chapter 8	27
Chapter 9	30
Chapter 10	32
Chapter 11	34
Chapter 12	36
Chapter 13	38
Chapter 14	40
Chapter 15	43
Chapter 16	45
Chapter 17	47
Chapter 18	49
Chapter 19	52
Chapter 20	54
Chapter 21	56

Chapter 22	58
Chapter 23	60
Chapter 24	62
Chapter 25	65
Chapter 26	69
Chapter 27	72
Chapter 28	75
Chapter 29	78
Chapter 30	81
Chapter 31	83
Chapter 32	86
Chapter 33	89
Chapter 34	91
Chapter 35	94
Chapter 36	97
Chapter 37	99
Chapter 38	103
Chapter 39	106
Chapter 40	108
Chapter 41	111
Chapter 42	113
Chapter 43	116
Chapter 44	120

Chapter 45	122
Chapter 46	125
Chapter 47	127
Chapter 48	130
Chapter 49	133
Chapter 50	136
Chapter 51	138
Chapter 52	141
Chapter 53	143
Chapter 54	145
Chapter 55	147
Chapter 56	150
Chapter 57	153
Chapter 58	157
Chapter 59	159
Chapter 60	161
Chapter 61	164
Chapter 62	166
Chapter 63	169
Chapter 64	172
Chapter 65	175
Chapter 66	177
Chapter 67	180

Chapter 68	182
Chapter 69	185
Chapter 70	188
Chapter 71	190
Chapter 72	192
Chapter 73	194
Chapter 74	197
Chapter 75	199
Chapter 76	201
Chapter 77	203
Chapter 78	205
Chapter 79	207
Chapter 80	209
Chapter 81	213
Chapter 82	216
Chapter 83	219
Chapter 84	221
Chapter 85	225
Chapter 86	229
Chapter 87	234
Chapter 88	237
Chapter 89	240
Chapter 90	243

Chapter 91	246
Chapter 92	248
Chapter 93	251
Chapter 94	254
Chapter 95	257
Chapter 96	259
Chapter 97	263
Chapter 98	267
Chapter 99	270

About this edition

This StoryPDF reading edition contains the complete English text, with its original paragraph and section order preserved.

Newly typeset with selectable text, a linked contents section and chapter bookmarks. Copyright rules can differ by country. Corrections and rights enquiries: liuxinglianxue@gmail.com.

Read online: [StoryPDF](#) / [Cold Showers](#).

Reading edition: 2026-10-28. Typography: Crimson Text (SIL Open Font License).

Chapter 1

Jayda Wright tried to hold back tears as the Board announced her Partner of the most reputable law firm in the United States; Saunders and Co.

It was indeed a well-deserved position for Jayda. She has been aiming for this position since the first time she interned as a paralegal in Saunders and Co. She worked her ass off, gave up everything relating to her social life and put her ALL in her job.

At age 29, she was the youngest and the first female to become a Partner in Saunders and Co.

No doubt being a partner comes with a lot of responsibilities but she was a hard worker so she knew she would survive.

Apart from the responsibilities that came with her promotion, She was now like one of the owners of the firm hence, there would be a great increment in her salary, doubled benefits and most importantly, her name would be engraved on the door of her new office. What a dream come true for Jayda!

“Thank you so much, Mr Tucker, I promise not to disappoint you.” She said to the president of the firm who was in his early fifties.

(tall, average weight, with dark hair.)

“You worked for it Jayda so you deserve the position. You hardly lose a case in court and no doubt your wins have contributed to the reputation of this law firm. I wish you all the best in this phase of your career and I hope you don’t disappoint us because we all look up to you now.” Mr Tucker said.

“You don’t have to worry about anything. I will work harder than I’ve ever worked in this law firm.” She promised.

Jayda was congratulated by other partners and senior associates in the conference room. They made a toast and made small conversations in between.

As soon as Jayda was able to escape from the conference room, she went to her office (Aka her old office because she would be moving into her new office on Monday), she reached for her iPhone in her bag and dialled her best friend, Lilian.

“Guess what Lily?” Jayda said excitedly as soon as Lilian picked up her call.

“You just got laid?” Lilian teased which made Jayda roll her eyes.

“What a mood spoiler! Anyways I got promoted.”

“OMG!!! As a Partner?????” Lilian asked.

“Yes, babe. Jayda Wright is now a Partner in Saunders and Co.”

“Congratulations my love. You work so hard, this is truly well deserved.”

“Thank you.” Jayda giggled.

“You should go out to celebrate. It’s a pity I’m busy tonight. I have to complete the designs for a few dresses. The fashion show is tomorrow.”

“Don’t worry, we can still hang out tomorrow after your fashion show. I will probably hang out with Zach tonight.”

“Please do, and make sure you get laid tonight. No one knows when next you will be free to hang out with us now that you’re a partner.”

Jayda chuckled, “You have a dirty mind, Lilian. Anyways, I will see you at my place tomorrow evening.”

“Alright babe, congratulations once again,” Lilian said before she ended the call.

Jayda decided to give her boyfriend, Zach a call to inform him about her promotion and that she will be pulling up at his place soon but he didn’t pick up after calling him twice.

She spent the next thirty minutes offloading her drawers and other things she would need in her new office on Monday. After that, she reached for her handbag and laptop bag and made her way out of the building into her car.

Before she started the engine, She called a restaurant to order food and dessert that will be enough for herself and Zach to celebrate.

As soon as Jayda got to her apartment, She called her parents to give them the good news, then took a shower and started preparing to leave for her boyfriend’s place.

Chapter 2

Jayda was used to dressing professionally because of her line of career but she decided to go a little wild tonight by looking very sexy. She found the perfect dress and matched it with a pair of heels, she reached for her purse which had just her phone, keycard, credit card, and some cash in it. She made her way to the kitchen to grab a bottle of red wine; Zachery's favourite.

After making a stop at the restaurant to pick up the orders she placed, Jayda made her way to Zachery's apartment. It has been a while she came over to his place and suddenly, she started to feel guilty because she doesn't make time for him as she should.

She heaved a sigh, pressed the doorbell and waited for Zach to open up.

"Hey....." Jayda smiled as soon as she came face to face with Zach but the smile on her face slowly faded when she saw the stern look on his face. He looked like he was not happy to see her; like he was busy and needed her to say what she was here for and then leave.

"Why are you here? Don't you have some work to do?" He mocked.

"Look, I'm sorr....." She was saying but he stopped her halfway.

"Why are you here?" He demanded.

"I got promoted as Partner at the firm so I thought we could celebrate. I came with something for us to eat." She gestured to the food bag she was holding.

"I knew you would be partner one day because your job is the most important thing in your life, congratulations!"

"What do you mean?" Jayda sounded hurt.

"Do you know how many dinner dates I've planned which I had to cancel because you had something that came up with work? Or when you eventually showed up, all you did was talk about work, the cases you dealt with and some other random bullshit. You never even talked about us. For heaven's sake, Jayda, you're my girlfriend and it's not even like you are."

"Maybe we are not meant to be together so I think it's time we go our separate ways."

"Please Zach, Don't break up with me. I promise I will change." Jayda pleaded, trying to hold back tears.

"You were not even a partner and you didn't have time for me. What do you think will happen now that you're a partner?"

"We are both workaholics, I have a family business and chain of hotels that I run but I still create time for us to be together. I want to start a family Jayda and clearly, you are not ready for that, you're not ready to settle down and I'm ready."

"To you, your Job comes first, you come second, your best friend comes third and I have no place in your life."

Jayda opened her mouth to say something but couldn't come up with any reasonable excuse because all that he said was true.

"We never worked, Jayda and I can't continue this way. Let us go our separate ways and I wish you all the best in this new phase of your career."

Jayda was about to plead with him but stopped when a lady came to join Zach at the entrance.

"It's because of her you're breaking up with me?" Jayda asked Zach as she took in the lady's appearance.

She was a little bit taller than Jayda and if possible, prettier. Jayda swallowed painfully in shame.

Zach wrapped his arms around the girl's waist. "She has nothing to do with our relationship. I've been wanting to cut it off for a while but I never got the chance to see you to have a proper conversation with you because of how busy you are."

"I respect you so much that cheating on you is the last thing I will ever think of doing. I met Adriana a month ago and we are getting to know each other. We have a lot in common and she's ready to start a family with me."

"I wish you all the best in your career, Jayda. I've moved on and I hope you do too."

Zach shut the door on her and immediately, the hot tears she was holding rolled down her cheeks. She left the food and wine she brought by his entrance and made her way back to her car.

As soon as Jayda's head hit the headrest of her car, she sobbed uncontrollably.

Chapter 3

She liked Zach, he was handsome, rich, successful, caring and humble but now she lost him because she never created time for him.

She didn't know chasing her dreams would cost her her relationship with Zach. Lilian, her best friend, had advised her on several occasions to create time for Zach but she turned deaf ears and now she lost him.

Truthfully, he has been there for her more than she has been there for him. She cancelled 96% of their dates because of work-related reasons. They hardly talked about themselves since they made their relationship official about a year and six months ago. They could even go for a month without talking to each other. That was the extent to which their relationship sucked.

After having a good cry in her car, Jayda started the engine and drove straight to the latest bar in town which was considered to be the most expensive. It was specifically made for high-class people.

Without caring if she had stains of dried tears on her face, she walked elegantly into the bar, her head high, her clutch in her hands and with the intention of getting drunk.

She made herself comfortable on a stool and told the bartender to mix her all the strong drinks they have. She had more than enough cash in her purse to pay for everything.

Jayda has never been a fan of alcohol. She could count the few times she had taken strong alcoholic drinks and neither had she been to a club before. No matter how her best friend, Lilian, threatens her to attend one with her, she always came up with the perfect excuse not to go.

But who cares tonight, she was here to have fun by herself, celebrate her promotion and also her breakup.

Jayda had the most horrible look on her face when she took the first shot but she got comfortable with the taste by the time she took her third shot.

After a very long day at work, having one meeting to the other and reviewing contracts with his lawyer, Sebastian Miller walked into Club 232. The most popular and expensive club in Miami.

Everyone who works in the club knew him as a regular VIP customer. He showed up on Tuesdays, Wednesdays and Fridays to have some drinks and find a girl to fuck.

Sebastian is cold, ruthless and heartless. He has absolutely no respect for anyone, especially the female figure. He doesn't believe in love and neither does he believe in anything called passion or emotion. Let's just say he lives a life of contract rather than affection.

The only people Sebastian Miller has respect for and cares about are his parents, twin sisters, his best friend, Caleb and other close members of his family.

Despite his annoying behaviour, Sebastian was handsome as hell and extremely rich which is why girls are always honoured to share his bed with him even if it was just for a night.

As usual, his spot was already prepared for him. As soon as he settled down, a waiter attended to him and served him his usual.

Normally, Sebastian comes to the club with Caleb to enjoy but unfortunately, his so-called best friend ditched him for a date so Seb planned on not staying long tonight. He would have a couple of drinks and look for a girl to take to the hotel to fuck.

As Sebastian gulped down his drink, his eyes met a lady. She was seated at the bar, on a stool. Even though her back was facing him, he could feel himself getting hard by just looking at her back view. He waited a while hoping she was going to turn around so he would signal for her to come over but she never did so he sent a waiter to tell her he wanted to see her.

Normally, as soon as Sebastian tells a waiter to call the attention of a girl, the girl would follow the waiter but he was surprised to see this male waiter come back alone.

"Sir, She refused to come with me." The waiter answered and Sebastian started to get angry.

Being angry was not the best side of Sebastian Miller. He gets angry easily; especially when one refuses to follow his order. He can also say or do anything when angry.

"Didn't you tell her my name?" Sebastian glared at the waiter.

"I did Sir, I even told her to look at you so she would see I'm not lying that Sebastian Miller actually wants to see her. And she said something else." The waiter whispered the last part.

"What did she say?" Sebastian asked, anger evident in his voice and eyes.

"She said I should tell you to go to hell." He whispered.

Sebastian Miller clenched his teeth, picked up his glass of alcohol and made his way towards the lady that was proving hard to get.

Didn't she know any other girl in the club would do anything to be in her position right now?. He was trying to help her life by taking her to the most expensive hotel in town, giving her a good fuck and perhaps some dollars depending on how well she satisfies him.

Never had Seb approached a lady in this bar. They were always the one who walked up to him after he requested their presence.

Chapter 4

“You are proving hard to get when I’m trying to help your life!” Sebastian spoke as he sat on an empty stool beside the woman that refused to come to him.

Jayda was about taking another shot when she heard the voice, the voice sounded angry and irritated but for some unknown reasons, it sent shivers down her spine.

She looked at the owner of the voice and for once she forgot how to breathe. Hot and sexy would be an understatement to describe him. He was even looking hotter in his suit. She would have mocked him about wearing a suit to the club but on her way in, she noticed a couple of others with suits too. Perhaps they all came straight from work.

As soon as Sebastian looked into the lady’s eyes, he went still. He never expected the person who refused him to be this beautiful. He saw dried tears on her face and for some unknown reason, he felt the need to ask what made her cry, comfort her and let her know everything will be fine.

Sebastian snapped back into reality when he realized he was overthinking. It was not his business to know or find out what had happened to her but on the other hand, he couldn’t help but ask.

“Who made you cry?” He asked with a very concerned voice, almost not believing the statement came from him. And for a moment, he felt like strangling the person that made her cry.

“Who knew you could be so caring after lashing out on me with your first statement?” She mocked after which she gulped down another shot, making it her fourth shot.

Sebastian ignored her reply and asked again. “Who made you cry?”

“Apparently, my boyfriend broke up with me. Not that I blame him for doing so. I never took our relationship seriously.”

“I’m sorry about that,” Sebastian said, still surprised that he apologized to her. The word “I’m sorry” was something he hardly said to people even when he was at fault. It was as if someone else was in control of his speech.

“Thanks,” Jayda muttered, already wondering why she told a stranger about her problem.

Jayda was about to call the bartender to order for more shots when Sebastian stopped her. “You’ve had enough already.” For some reason, he wanted her to stay sane.

“Whatever I do here is none of your business Mr?” She asked for his name.

Sebastian chuckled in disbelief, this was the first woman he met who acted like she doesn't know who he was.

"You don't know me?" he asked surprised, almost feeling hurt.

She rolled her eyes, "If I knew who you were, would I be asking you what your name is? Dumbass!"

She called him dumbass and he wondered why he didn't get angry. If the word "dumbass" came out from any other person, he would have destroyed that person within a snap of his fingers.

"I thought the waiter told you my name. Anyways, I'm Sebastian Miller."

"He told me but I wasn't paying attention to what he was saying. I'm Jayda."

"You're beautiful, Jayda." He whispered.

Another shiver ran down her spine as her name rolled off his tongue. She tried to hide her blush, "I'm sure you say that to every girl you meet."

He leaned closer to her "I hardly say those words to people. I mean it. You're very beautiful."

Jayda could feel the tiny hairs at the back of her neck stand as his breath fanned against her skin.

"Well, thank you." She smiled.

"My friend, Caleb was supposed to come with me today but he ditched me for a date," Sebastian said which made Jayda chuckle.

"It's not always about you, you know. Maybe your friend is really into the person he went on a date with." She slurred.

"Do you want to hang out with me at my hotel?" Sebastian said with a shaky voice. He was surprised as to why he was suddenly shy. It was usually not this way with other women. They were even the ones that always suggested he takes them to his place or a hotel.

Jayda was about to decline his offer but changed her mind when she looked into his beautiful eyes. She could see the zeal in his eyes. He was indirectly begging for her to say yes to his invite.

"Okay." She said, hoping she wouldn't regret her actions later. Thanks to the drinks she has had for giving her Dutch courage.

Jayda reached for her purse to pay for her drinks but Sebastian stopped her.

"I got it all covered." He said and she frowned.

"You sure? I can pay for my drinks." She said. She knew the bar was expensive and the shots she ordered were not the cheapest of all.

"It's been covered." He assured.

"Alright then." She rose to her feet and almost fell but Sebastian was by her side to help her.

Jayda felt a jolt of electricity run through her when he wrapped his arms around her waist. She wondered why she was feeling this way about him. She was drunk but just a little.

"Why are they all staring? Are you some kind of celebrity or what?" Jayda asked as they walked out of the club.

Sebastian chuckled. He was still surprised she had no idea who he was. He was sure Caleb would laugh his ass out when he tells him he met a lady who has no idea who he truly was.

"I think they are staring because of how handsome and sexy I am." He winked at her.

Jayda rolled her eyes, "You wish. That barman over there is hotter than you." She teased.

"Whatever makes you sleep at night." He said proudly as they approached his car.

He opened the passenger's seat for Jayda and she entered.

"Nice car." Jayda complimented as soon as Sebastian slid into the driver's seat.

"Thank you, ma'am and I'm sure you'll need this." He handed her a bottle of water which she gladly accepted.

He pulled up in what Jayda recognized to be an expensive hotel and they made their way to the top suite through the back entrance.

Chapter 5

As soon as Sebastian shut the door behind him, he closed the gap between himself and Jayda, gently pushed her against the wall and kissed her.

He stopped when he noticed she was not responding to his kiss. He raised her chin to make her look into his eyes.

“I don’t know what it is about you that just ignites this fire in me.”

He took her left hand and placed it on his erect manhood. Jayda’s heartbeat increased as soon as she felt his erect dick against his pants. “See the power you have over me by effortlessly doing nothing.”

“We are attracted to each other, I can feel it. I want you and I know you want me too because I can see the desire in your eyes.”

“I want to pleasure you, Jayda. Your ex doesn’t deserve you and I want to make you forget about him. I promise to satisfy you to the extent that in a week from now, you will still feel my cock inside of you.”

“I’m pleading that we give in to this attraction tonight. I will never force you to do anything if you don’t want to. I will get a taxi to take you to your place.”

“I want it, I want you.” She replied, clearly conscious of what she was saying. She decided to let down her guard and go with the flow. Just for tonight and they will never see each other again.

Sebastian smiled and connected his lips back to hers. This time she responded and he was able to savour all of her sweet plump pink lips. She tasted of tonic, mixed with gin.

He pulled away from the kiss and pulled her dress over her head, making her stand in front of him in nothing but her matching underwear.

She was beautiful, curvy and different from all the ladies he has been with. He unhooked her bra and came face to face with her full rounded breasts. They were perfect. Her already erect pink nipples were silently begging for him to suck them already.

Sebastian took her right nipple in his mouth; He teased and sucked while he played the left one.

Jayda threw her head back to enjoy the pleasure he was giving her tits. It was as if she was on cloud nine. Sebastian was really keeping to his promise of making tonight a memorable one.

Seb dropped down to his knees and assisted her in removing her panties. He smiled as he noticed how soaked it was. He was happy he had the same effect on her as she did on him.

With only her heels on, he ushered her to a nearby table, lifted her on the table and spread her legs to have easy access to her core.

Jayda swallowed painfully as soon as Sebastian's tongue came in contact with her clit. He took his time to explore, tease and finger her womanhood. Jayda stopped him when she thought she was going to die of pleasure.

She was breathing heavily when Sebastian connected his lips back with hers, making her taste herself.

"Are you ready for the main course? Are you ready to feel my dick inside your wet pussy?" He whispered seductively. Jayda did not trust herself to speak so she nodded.

Sebastian positioned her well on the table, teased her clitoris with the tip of his cock before slowly entering her.

He went still when he realized she was extremely tight. He took a glance at Jayda and saw that she had an uncomfortable expression on her face as she clung onto the table tightly. It was then that it hit him that she was a virgin.

29-year-old Jayda was dedicated to her career that she hardly had time to have fun and that included, giving herself to any man. Not even Zach. But she was good at pleasuring herself whenever she got horny.

Sebastian whispered in her ear, "I'm honoured to be the first guy to make love to you. I promise to worship your body and make tonight your best night ever. The pain will only last for a while, I promise." He said to her and she nodded.

Sebastian made her get comfortable with the size of his length. He increased the pace after the pain was gone.

With moans of pleasure coming from her and with her toes curled, Jayda threw her head to the back to enjoy the pleasure he was giving her. They came together with Sebastian emptying his seeds inside her.

He picked her up in a bridal style and placed her on the bed. He removed her heels, slid in beside her and wrapped his arms around her. He saw that she was still trying to catch her breath.

Sebastian was certain what he had with Jayda was not Sex but Lovemaking which made it the best intercourse he has ever had with the opposite sex. He took his time to worship her body which was something he never did with the women he had been with. He was satisfied and proud when she came so hard. There was just something about Jayda that seemed so different. She also brings out the nicest side of him.

“I’m up for another round if you’re up for it.” He posed to her.

She smiled, “We only have this night together, feel free to make it memorable.”

Sebastian climbed on top of her and made passionate love to her after which they both fell asleep.

Just because they couldn’t get enough of each other, they ended up going for three more rounds before daybreak, making it five rounds in total.

Chapter 6

Jayda woke up slightly tired. She blushed and buried her face deeper into the pillow as soon as she remembered last night's event. She was also very sore but sore in a good way. Lilian, her best friend will be so proud of her when she tells her that she got a good lay.

Jayda opened her eyes and saw that the space beside her was empty, she sat up with the duvet wrapped around her curvy body and came face to face with Sebastian who was dressing up. His back was turned to her so he couldn't see her. She could tell he just had a shower because of how his hair looked.

Jayda ran her fingers through her messy hair before she spoke. "Good morning." She said but got no reply.

Maybe he didn't hear her.

"Good morning, Sebastian." She said again. This time around Sebastian took a glance at her, said nothing, then turned his attention back to buttoning his shirt. He made no attempt to reply to her greetings. He also had a stern expression on his face.

"Aren't you the one I'm talking to?" Jayda said. She was starting to get irritated. The slight headache she woke up with started turning into something more.

Sebastian didn't respond. He reached for his Rolex on the nightstand, put it on and reached for his wallet in his back pocket.

Jayda's heart fell when she saw him counting a few dollars. "What did he take her for?"

Sebastian placed the money on the nightstand. "This is for your services. Make sure you're out of here in an hour's time or they will kick you out."

Tears welled up in Jayda's eyes, she tried her best not to let it fall but she failed. Never had she felt used. Sebastian was acting the opposite of how he was yesterday, As at last night, it was love making but now he was paying her for her services when money was the least of Jayda's problems. Even if Jayda decides to retire today, she has more than enough to cater for herself for the rest of her life.

She threw the pillows on the bed at him. "You're nothing but an evil bastard!" She said as the tears kept on falling.

"Watch your language woman, Nobody talks to me that way," Sebastian said with gritted teeth.

"You're so impossible, so heartless, so cruel, I can't believe I gave myself to you. The man I was with last night was different from this manipulative bastard I'm looking at. You're the worst person I've ever met and I hope you rot in hell you bastard of a thousand fathers."

Sebastian's face was red with anger, the woman before him was crossing her boundary. "If you mention that word again, I will destroy you." He threatened, referring to her last statement.

"Fuck you! Do you think you can intimidate me with the money you have? You are just a spoilt brat whose parents gave him everything on a platter of gold. You're a sadist, you have no human feeling and I hope you rot in hell because people like you are not meant to be seen amongst humans. You're totally sick."

Sebastian was even angrier now. Smoke was almost coming out of his ear. "You're the one who is sick. I gave you double of what I would have given other girls and you are not even grateful."

"Not everything is about money you dumbass." Jayda cried. She couldn't believe this was the evil person she gave her virginity to. Last night, he was the sweetest person she had ever met and this morning, he just turned so cold.

"I don't want your money, just take it away and get the fuck out of here." She shouted at him.

"Are you sure you don't need the money? You didn't steal anything from me remember? How will you survive?"

Jayda couldn't believe her ears. Was he trying to call her a thief?

She didn't care if she was naked under the duvet, She untangled herself from it, ignored the soreness and pain in between her thighs, closed the gap between them and slapped him really hard.

"You're so full of yourself. You have no idea how much I hate you. Get out of here and don't forget to take your stupid money with you." Jayda left his presence and made her way to the bathroom.

Jayda had never been a violent person but the pain and hurt she was feeling now made her act without even thinking.

She saw one leg of her pair of heels by the door of the bathroom. She picked it up and threw it hard at Sebastian which earned a loud groan from him. Then she stepped into the bathroom and locked the door.

Sebastian was busy caressing his left cheek where Jayda slapped him so he had no opportunity to dodge when she threw her heels at him. It hit him hard on the right side of his forehead.

With his hand on his forehead, he collapsed on the edge of the bed and tried to massage the place the heel hit him. But he couldn't massage it because it was hurting him. No blood was gushing out but he could feel a bump.

"This woman!!! what the hell have I gotten myself into?" Sebastian cried in pain.

Truthfully, he had the best time of his life last night. But last night will only remain a satisfying one night stand to him. He was brought up in a way to understand that the outside world was cruel so he refused to be nice to anyone except his family. To him, women associated themselves with him because of what he has. He gave Jayda twice the amount he would have given other girls but wondered why she rejected it. No lady had ever rejected his money, not even his sisters who loved free money.

He was also surprised to see all of his stuff intact when he woke up. Usually, before he wakes up, the lady he had a one night stand with would have escaped with his money, Rolex and other handy items she could steal.

Sebastian truly felt something different for Jayda but as soon as he woke up, he decided he couldn't continue to stay nice to her. He knew there was a great attraction between them but hopefully, it was just a crush which will fade in no time.

He knew of some of his business partners who ended up being weak and lost everything because of a woman and he wasn't ready to go through that.

Sebastian proceeded to the bathroom door where Jayda locked herself in, He almost raised his fist to knock on the door but he changed his mind. He picked up his suit Jacket, didn't bother to take the money he placed on the nightstand, then he exited the hotel room.

Chapter 7

As soon as Jayda slammed and locked the bathroom door behind her, she sat on the edge of the bathtub and cried. She had spent all her life building her reputation to the extent that she received nothing but respect from people.

Sebastian Miller came from nowhere and crushed everything. She felt used. Even though she couldn't deny that last night was the best night of her life, she regrets giving her virginity to him. Sebastian was a devil in disguise who played his role well. He had the worst personality on earth and yet he was breathtakingly handsome.

Jayda cried harder when she remembered him leaving some cash on the nightstand, saying he was paying for her services. She totally felt inferior, like she sold her body for money. She thought what they had meant something to him but it didn't.

After having a good cry, Jayda got into the shower, then dried her body with a fresh towel provided in the bathroom. Unconsciously, she took a glance at the mirror in front of her and almost died when she saw the amount of hickey Sebastian left on her body.

Some on her neck, uncountable on her breasts and chest area and some on her stomach. He was all possessive over her last night; never had it occurred to her that he was only using her.

Jayda went back into the room. She noticed Sebastian did not take the money he left on the nightstand. She picked up her dress and underwear from the floor, put them on, reached for her purse and the money. She left the money at the reception for it to be delivered to Sebastian Miller along with a short note.

On a normal Saturday, Jayda will spend the morning hours cleaning her apartment and then work from home throughout the day but she was in no mood to do anything. She just wished she could see Sebastian Miller one more time so she could cut off his balls. He was the most ruthless person she had ever come across.

Jayda ignored her growling stomach as soon as she walked into her apartment. She went straight to her room, soaked herself in her bathtub for a while, then tried to wash off Sebastian's scent from her. No matter how hard she scrubbed her body, his scent just wouldn't come off and that annoyed the hell out of her.

She gave up, rinsed her body and went in search of something to wear. Jayda settled for shorts and a tank top. She put her hair in a messy bun and applied some ointments on the hickies on her body. She went back into her room, gulped down a bottle of water and climbed on her bed. She hoped to sleep off her anger and hopefully feel better when she wakes up.

.....

"Leave me alone Lily" Jayda whispered as she snuggled closer to her pillow. She could tell it was Lilian, her best friend who was trying to wake her up from her dear sleep. Lilian had a key to her apartment and so did she to Lilian's apartment.

"Come on, you've slept for way too long. It's evening already." Lilian announced which made Jayda open her eyes. Taking a glance at the alarm clock on her nightstand, she saw that it was almost 7 pm, She slept for so long. She couldn't blame herself, she and Sebastian found it hard to keep their hands off each other yesterday so she hardly got any sleep.

"When did you arrive?" She asked Lilian.

"Two hours ago. You were sleeping soundly so I thought of giving you more time to sleep but I couldn't take it any longer, I was getting bored so I decided to wake you up."

"Oh my God!" Lilian exclaimed excitedly when she noticed the hickeys on Jayda's neck and cleavage area. She saw them when Jayda was trying to sit up.

"No wonder you decided to take a nap. I can see that you and Zach couldn't keep your hands off each other. Damnnnn, you finally got laid, I'm so proud of you. It's time for you to tell me every detail." Lilian smiled.

"I never knew Zach was somewhat possessive, do they hurt?" Lilian referred to the hickeys on her body.

Before Jayda could say anything, she gulped down a glass of water that was on her nightstand.

"Zach and I broke up." She announced.

Lilian frowned, "What do you mean?" She asked, confused.

Jayda looked down at her hands, "It happened so fast. I went to his place so we could celebrate my promotion but it turned out I was disturbing his date with his new girl."

"I don't make time for him, I never took our relationship seriously, he has been there for me more than I've ever been there for him, he's looking for someone to settle down with and I'm clearly not the one because I'm not ready for that phase in my life. So he broke it off."

Jayda looked at Lilian with tears in her eyes. "You were right all along. I acted carelessly and now I've lost him."

Lilian took Jayda's hand in hers and gave it a light squeeze. Zach would have been the perfect man for her. He was handsome, rich, respectful and loving but her best friend was just too obsessed with work that she never took her relationship with him seriously.

"I can help you talk to him," Lilian offered.

"There's no need. I lost Zach and I think it's a burden I should leave with. Besides, I think nemesis already caught up with me. I want no man in my life anymore." Jayda burst into tears.

Chapter 8

Lilian was surprised. She could not believe it was her best friend that was pouring out her emotions before her. Jayda was someone that hardly showed her weak side. Even in tough situations, she always put up a strong face. She couldn't remember the last time she saw Jayda cry.

Lily did her best to calm Jayda down. She wiped her face with some tissue.

"I'm here if you want to talk about it but it's okay if you don't want to," Lilian said carefully.

Jayda sniffed "I was devastated after I left Zach's place so I made my way to club 232."

"You went to a club?" Lilian asked, shocked. Jayda nodded. No matter how much Lily persuaded her to go to the club in the past, Jayda never gave in.

"I went with the intention to get drunk but I ended up taking only three shots before I was interrupted by someone. He was very handsome but has the worst personality on earth. I feel so stupid because he used me."

"During the first few minutes we talked, I felt kind of connected to him. His voice sent shivers down my spine and the way he pronounced my name made butterflies appear in my stomach. I felt a jolt of electricity run through me when his skin first came in contact with mine."

"I know this is crazy but honestly that's what I felt. I felt with him all that I never felt for Zach. One thing led to another and we ended up in the hotel room and I had the best night of my life."

"He took his time to worship my body, he made me crave for more, he was so gentle, he made love to me, we found it hard to keep our hands off each other so he taught me different positions, he promised to make the night memorable for us and he did."

A tear rolled down Jayda's cheek and Lilian wiped it off with her thumb. "It turned out that the person I gave my virginity to was just a jerk who only wanted me for sex. He acted so cold this morning and that made me wonder if he was the same guy that made passionate love to me last night."

"What made me angrier was that he dropped some notes on the nightstand claiming he was paying for my services, he even suspected me to be a thief. I have never been so humiliated in my life."

Lilian listened intently to everything her best friend said. She knew the guy Jayda was talking about was special but at the same time, he was a big asshole. She had never seen Jayda express her feelings about a guy like that; not even Zach

"Did he tell you his name?" Lilian asked, already coming up with a murder plan.

Jayda nodded as she wiped her face with the back of her palm. "Sebastian Miller."

Lilian looked as if she had just seen a ghost. "As in the same Sebastian Miller?"

"I don't know which Sebastian Miller you're referring to but I think there's more than one person in this world bearing that name," Jayda said with a heavy heart.

Lilian reached for her phone on Jayda's nightstand and showed her a picture. "Is he the one?"

She swallowed painfully and then nodded.

"This bastard!!!!, I'm going to kill him for messing with my best friend."

"There's no need to kill anyone, Lily"

"Sebastian needs to be taught a lesson. He's so rude, arrogant, he feels he's on top of the world, he's a snub, he is all the worst things you can ever think of. I feel so embarrassed that I'm related to the jerk" Lilian said in anger. Jayda gave her a confused look.

"Sebastian Miller is one of the richest bachelors in the city. He's known in the whole of the United States as the fourth richest."

Jayda facepalmed. She doesn't keep tabs about celebrities so she could not have known him.

"No wonder he was surprised when I asked for his name. He must be used to girls running after him"

"Yes, that's why he doesn't respect us. Sebastian Miller is my cousin. It's not something I'm actually proud of and we don't even act like cousins because I hate him so much. He hates me too."

"But I'll make sure I cut off his balls when next I see him. Thank God you're a lawyer, a very good one for that matter. You'll defend me if he takes me to court."

"Please don't get into trouble, Lily, all I want to do is to forget him and move on. I don't want anything to bring me and him together again."

"Did you guys use protection?" Lily asked which made Jayda think for a while. She ran her fingers harshly through her already messy hair.

"I don't know, we were so caught up in the moment. I think he used protection for the first round but I'm not sure about the rest."

"I'll go to the pharmacy tomorrow for an after pill. I just want to forget about him and move on. I don't want to cross paths with him again. He was a mistake that should never have happened. I have a job that needs me, I'm done with men." Jayda concluded.

"I never knew Sebastian could be this possessive." She pointed to the hickeys on Jayda's neck. "Does it hurt?"

"Not anymore." She replied.

"I made dinner. Let's go and eat and after that, we will settle for a movie."

"I'm not hungry," Jayda replied.

"I swear I'm going to strangle Sebastian with my bare hands the next time I see him," Lilian whispered to herself.

Jayda was a food lover. Never had she refused Lilian's food, most especially pasta, her favourite.

No doubt it was because of Sebastian she felt this way. She wouldn't be surprised if Jayda hasn't eaten anything since morning.

She took Jayda's hands in hers. "I don't want you to fall sick or feel depressed because of that asshole. Trust me he's not worth it. You should forgive yourself, hun."

"I'm trying to but I can't. I don't regret last night but I do regret everything that happened this morning. He hurt me really bad with his words and actions. No matter how much I try to hate him, I end up hating myself more."

"I made sure I hurled insults at him, I slapped him and threw one of my heels at him. I think it hit him on the head."

"He deserved everything you did to him. Don't beat yourself up for anything. Dinner is ready and after that, we will stroll to get some Ice cream and then come back to watch our movie. Please don't say no." Lilian pleaded.

Chapter 9

Sebastian Miller heaved a tired sigh as he slammed the document he was going through on the table. No matter how hard he tried, he couldn't concentrate on anything. All he could think of was Jayda; the passionate night they had together, how he acted like a jerk to her the next morning, the tears in her eyes when he hurled hurtful words at her.

The more he remembered her with tears in her eyes, knowing he was the reason for her sadness, the more he hated himself and regretted not going into the bathroom and apologizing to her.

Since that night, no second has passed without Sebastian thinking about Jayda. She was all he could see in his dreams and it was making him crazy.

He did his best to forget her by calling an ex-fling to meet him at a hotel but for some unknown reason, he couldn't go through fucking her. He stopped halfway after a little bit of smooching because he realized he wanted something more. He didn't feel the heat, the passion, the burning desire that he had with Jayda.

Obviously, Jayda has destroyed him for other women.

Sebastian was brought out of his thoughts when his intercom buzzed and he was informed that his best friend, Caleb was here to see him.

Caleb came in and was surprised by what he saw.

"You seriously look like Shit. Haven't you been sleeping well?" Caleb asked as he sat opposite Sebastian.

"You thought I was joking when I said I don't understand what's going on with me anymore," Sebastian mumbled before burying his face in his hands.

Caleb chuckled, "Karma is already dealing with you."

"It's not funny, Caleb. I literally can't do anything without thinking about her. This is so unusual and strange. I'm never this clingy about any woman I have an affair with."

Caleb gave his best friend a closer look and saw a small bump at the right side of his forehead. "She did that?" Caleb asked, trying to hold back his laughter.

Sebastian ignored. He poured himself a half glass of Ciroc, then gulped it down immediately.

He paid a visit to the hospital on his way from the hotel on Saturday morning. Fortunately, he saw his family Doctor, Dr Ellie, who examined his bump.

Going to the hospital that morning was the last thing on Sebastian's mind. But he went there eventually because he had a very serious headache on the right side of his head and as someone who was very particular about his looks, he wanted some cure for the little bump.

Doctor Ellie gave him painkillers. She also prescribed a creme for the bump. Sebastian religiously applied the creme but the devilish bump just wouldn't disappear immediately. Left to him, it was as if the bump was getting bigger day by day.

Sebastian's fear was for the bump becoming a scar. He didn't want something that would disfigure his handsome face.

Chapter 10

"I thought if I had a nice time with Alice, I'll be able to forget her so I called Alice and I couldn't even make it past kissing her and a little smooching."

"It was not just the same. Jayda and I had this sort of connection, we had a burning desire between us."

Caleb had the biggest smile on his face as Sebastian spoke. It was as if he had detected something that was still unknown to his best friend. He knew a day would come where Sebastian would truly feel this way and he was glad to be alive to experience this day.

"Just admit it to yourself, you like her."

Sebastian chuckled, "You must be kidding me. I can never like anyone, most especially Jayda. She's so rude and witty. Do you know how many times she called me a bastard and a dumbass?"

Caleb and Sebastian were very close. They tell each other everything. For some reason, he knew this Jayda was different and had no doubt she was the one for Sebastian.

No woman Sebastian has been with ever had the guts to stand up to him or call him names. In all, he was glad his best friend actually had some sort of passion for an opposite sex again which was a good thing.

"Maybe if you didn't hurl those hurtful words to her she wouldn't have said those words to you," Caleb said.

"It's all your fault, if only you had come with me to the club, I wouldn't have met her at all," Sebastian mumbled.

Caleb shrugged, "I had to make time for my girlfriend. Besides, I think this has nothing to do with me being there or not. Your Mystery girl was bound to be at the bar."

"The most surprising thing is that she had no idea who I was. I was kind of hurt because no one has ever refused me or claimed they didn't know me. I won't deny that she was different but I don't do relationships anymore or feel anything for women."

"I'm sure if Jayda is aware of my status, she will be after my money, just like the others."

Caleb shook his head in disbelief, his best friend was so proud and full of himself. No doubt Sebastian needed someone like Jayda in his life so she will put him in his place.

"Do you like the idea of Jayda going to bed with another man?" He asked.

"She wouldn't dare!!" Sebastian blurted out in a possessive tone before he could stop himself. A known smirk crept to Caleb's lips. The anger on Sebastian's face said it all.

He hasn't given a thought about Jayda and other men but now that Caleb asked the question, he found out he wasn't comfortable with it. For some reason, he was happy he was the first man to make love to Jayda and the thought of another man having with Jayda what he had with her was making him crazy and insanely jealous.

Sebastian sighed and buried his face in his hands, he was truly whipped. It would take some time for him to actually be able to forget her.

"I'm your best friend Seb and I want you to be honest with me. Do you feel anything for Jayda?"

"No." He replied firmly.

"Okay, fine, maybe a little." He replied to Caleb's accusing eyes.

"I honestly regret what I said to her and the way I acted like a jerk the next morning. But I did what I had to do. Maybe if I can convince her to spend one more night with me, I will be able to forget her after that."

Caleb shook his head in disbelief, Sebastian was really a dumbass.

They were interrupted by Sebastian's secretary, Jessica, who walked in with a white envelope.

"Someone from the club dropped this for you, sir." She handed him the envelope then took her leave.

It was from club 232, the one he went to on Friday.

Chapter 11

“What the hell??!!” Sebastian exclaimed when he opened the envelope and came face to face with some cash.

He saw a folded note in the midst of the cash, he took a look at it.

“I don’t need your money, Mr Arrogant. You and your money can go to hell. I hope we never cross paths again. People like you don’t deserve a place on earth.” Jay.

Sebastian hadn’t realized he read out the words that looked like they were scribbled with anger on the paper until Caleb started laughing. Caleb hasn’t met Jayda but he was in love with her already. Hopefully, she will be the one that will change his best friend for good.

Sebastian finally saw his match, someone that won’t accept any bullshit from him.

Sebastian squeezed the paper and tossed it into a nearby bin. No one has ever refused or returned his money or told him to go to hell or told him he doesn’t deserve a place on earth. For some unknown reason, her words hurt him deeply.

“So what next?” Caleb asked with a smile playing on his lips. He saw a look of hurt on Sebastian’s face before it turned to that of anger. His best friend was used to hiding his emotions and would hardly ever open up to anybody.

“She’s just a spoiled brat, I’ll deal with her my way.” He mumbled.

“You need to calm down, Seb. You can see now that she’s not after your money. You like her and I suggest you act on it before it’s too late.”

“I don’t like her, I’ll be over her in a few more days. I’ll make sure I find someone that can pleasure me like her.” He lied and quickly changed the subject.

“I hope you are coming to Dad’s party? It’s in a couple of days.” Sebastian asked Caleb. He was sure he would survive the party if Caleb was around.

“I’ve never missed any of your family’s events so I’ll surely be there. Besides, I can’t wait to see Amelia and Olivia again.” He smiled.

Amelia and Olivia were Sebastian’s younger twin Sisters. Despite the fact that there was a nine-year age gap between them, he loved his sisters dearly but there were times where those girls could be a handful.

"I miss them too but I hope something will come up so I'll have the perfect excuse not to attend Dad's birthday dinner."

"You can't be serious Seb, It's your Dad's birthday."

"I know, I just hope he doesn't bring up the usual talk about me being old enough to get married. And since it's his birthday, I'm sure he's going to give me more reasons why I should give him grandkids."

"And don't you think it's time to settle down and have your own children?" Caleb teased.

"Says the guy who isn't married yet." Sebastian rolled his eyes at Caleb. "Besides, I'm just 32, I want to enjoy life the more before thinking about settling down. That's if I ever will."

Caleb heaved a heavy sigh.

Sebastian used to be the most selfless and sweetest human being Caleb ever knew. But his experience with his last girlfriend changed everything about him. He became ruthless, heartless and cold and was known to be the number one playboy in the country.

Because of what his ex did, He filled his head with the worst thoughts about women. He only mingled with them when he wanted pleasure and then discarded them as if they meant nothing to him.

Deep down, Caleb knew this Jayda girl would be able to do something to bring his best friend back. Maybe he should reach out to her first.

Chapter 12

Four weeks later.

These past days had been the busiest Jayda had ever been. There was a whole lot to do now that she was promoted. She had several court cases to handle, consultations to give and contracts to review.

She was glad she had so much to do because it kept her mind off the person she gave her most precious thing, Sebastian.

By the time she got home every night, she was usually exhausted so she went to bed straight and too tired to think about him.

But there were times when she couldn't help but think about him, and whenever she does, she got mad at herself for going to bed with him.

At least, once every three days, she replayed the passionate night they had together. It wasn't done intentionally but she couldn't help herself. Sometimes, she could still feel him in her and in as much as she would not want to admit, she missed the feel of his body against hers, how he wrapped his arms around her possessively the night after they made love.

What surprised Jayda was that she never felt that way about Zach. Not even half of what she felt for Sebastian in one night.

She was also considering going for therapy sessions because the thought of Sebastian and what they had was making her go crazy.

Halfway through reviewing a contract, Jayda brought a mug of coffee to her lips and took a sip. She scrunched up her face.

"This tastes bad." She said to her intern, Debbie who was somewhere in her office, going over some file on Jayda's instruction.

"But I made it just the way you like your coffee," Debbie responded.

Jayda brought the mug to her lips again and took another sip. It tasted more bitter than the first sip.

"I don't like the taste." She placed the mug of coffee on the table and poured herself a glass of water before going back to the contract she was reviewing.

Debbie looked at Jayda strangely and wondered if she was okay. She said the same thing about her favourite cheeseburger yesterday.

Debbie made her way towards Jayda and took a seat opposite her desk.

"Are you okay, Jayda?" She asked.

Debbie was Jayda's cousin who was currently interning in Saunders and Co. She looked up to Jayda very much because Jayda was a brilliant lawyer.

She was overjoyed when she got a call that she had been accepted to intern in her cousin's firm. Sanders and Co was a very reputable law firm and every law student/graduate's dream is to intern here.

Jayda refused to give Debbie an upper hand despite the fact that she was a partner and could use her position to automatically give Debbie a slot.

She told Debbie to make sure she got good grades and apply just like the others, if she was good enough she would be picked. Jayda didn't give room for favouritism.

Debbie did all that and fortunately, she got accepted. She was happy to learn from the best firm and from her cousin who was one of the best lawyers in the city.

"What do you mean?" Jayda asked, confused.

"You said the same thing about your cheeseburger yesterday and two days ago, you left the cafeteria because you couldn't stand the smell of meat. Mind you, I ate the burger you refused to eat and it tasted perfectly fine, same with this coffee."

"So you're suggesting something is wrong with me?" Jayda concluded.

Debbie shrugged, "I don't know, I'm just concerned."

Jayda shook her head in disbelief and changed the topic, "Hurry up with what I asked you to do. We should be in court in two hours."

Debbie wanted to say something else but Jayda glared at her which made Debbie swallow her words. She went back to what Jayda asked her to do.

Soon enough, a call came in for Jayda. She looked at the caller ID and smiled when she saw it was Lilian, her best friend.

Chapter 13

"Hiiii."

"Are you sure you don't want to come with me to the party? I'll really appreciate it if you do," Lilian said from the other side.

Jayda sighed. "I thought we've talked about this, Lily. There's no way I'm going with you to that party."

"Trust me, Sebastian will not do anything to you. You will be by my side and I'll protect you all through." Lilian promised.

Jayda chuckled, "You must be kidding me, Lily. I'm not afraid of that jerk, I just don't want to see him again before I lose my temper and strangle him."

"Well, he deserves it, you're a lawyer. One of the best in fact and no doubt you will get away with it."

Jada chuckled, "It's your uncle's birthday party, you will be fine. Just go and catch up with your family members. I'm sure it won't be as bad as the way you've visioned it in your head." She encouraged.

"Apart from the fact that I'm avoiding that jerk, I can't come with you because I have some things to complete since I won't be working this weekend. I'm going over to my parents' place. And besides, the party is only for family members."

"You're my best friend, you're my family."

"You'll do just fine hun, I have to go, I have a court session this afternoon. We'll talk later."

"Okay. Just let me know if you change your mind." Lilian said before she ended the call.

Lilian sighed as soon as she drove into her Uncle's mansion. Albert Miller, Sebastian's father, was her mother's elder brother and the richest amongst four children.

Lilian's mother was the only female child and that was why her brothers were so protective of her, most especially Albert and no doubt that same possessiveness was transferred to her.

Albert Miller was the best uncle Lilian could ever ask for. He was kind, charming and humble, he behaved nothing like his son, Sebastian.

Because of the good relationship that existed between her uncle and her mother, Lilian could not decline the invitation.

She finally found a spot to park her car, she reached for her purse and wrapped gift, then got down from her car.

"I was already beginning to think my baby sister wouldn't show up." A familiar voice said.

"You know I can't say NO whenever it comes to Uncle Albert. Mom will be so mad at me." Lilian replied.

She was late to the party. She was kind of hoping Jayda would change her mind and come with her but Jayda had to go see her parents.

Gabriel closed the gap between them and pulled his younger sister into a hug. "You look beautiful as always." He kissed her cheek.

"Thank you." She smiled.

"So how's Jayda?" He asked as they walked hand in hand into the mansion.

"She's good. She had to go over to her parents' place, that's why she couldn't come with me."

The two living rooms were filled with guests who were either family or close friends to the Millers. Lilian greeted the people she recognized. She went over to the gift corner and placed her gift among other presents that were meant for the celebrant. A card was included in her gift so Uncle Albert would know they were from her.

Vanessa Miller, Sebastian's mother was happy to see Lilian, she pulled her into a hug before excusing herself to go welcome other guests and check out how the chefs were doing in the kitchen.

Everything about Vanessa was perfection. Apart from the fact that she looked far younger than her age, she was loving and caring. Lilian couldn't have asked for a better wife for her Uncle Albert. They were truly made for each other.

Like always, Gabriel ditched Lilian to go talk to some girls so Lilian was alone. She took a glass of red wine from a waiter that was passing by. She was about to go settle down on one of the couches when she made eye contact with her uncle who had Sebastian beside him.

Albert signalled for her to come over and she did just that.

Chapter 14

"How is my niece doing today?" Albert pulled Lilian in for a hug.

She smiled, "I'm fine uncle, Happy Birthday to you. Long life and prosperity."

"Thank you, dear. I'm glad you're here."

"You remember your cousin, Sebastian?" Albert said, gesturing at Sebastian who was standing beside him, holding a glass of champagne.

Lilian took a glance at the asshole who hurt her best friend. As usual, he was looking very handsome despite the fact that he had a stern look on his face.

Lilian had never seen him smile, perhaps he would be more handsome when he smiled. Sebastian was the total opposite of his parents and twin sisters, it made Lilian wonder what planet he came from.

"I do remember him" Lilian mumbled, looking back at her uncle.

"Good. I was just asking him when he was going to give me my first grandchild." Albert said which made Sebastian groan.

"We've agreed not to talk about this Dad."

"I'll keep on talking about it until you give me a grandchild. I want to have one now that I'm still healthy and have the energy to run around with him or her."

"Because I asked for a grandchild doesn't mean I expect you to get involved with a lady only for the baby and neither do I expect you to bring a woman to your mom and me, pretending to love each other and then you guys will divorce few days after the baby is born."

"I just want you to be happy and build your own family. I want you to experience what your mother and I have."

"It's not my fault Dad, they are always after my money." Sebastian interrupted and Lily looked at him in disbelief.

"I believe there's someone for you out there, someone who will love you for you and not for what you have. Just give yourself the chance to mingle." Albert completed.

Sebastian wondered why his father was saying all these in front of his cousin who he didn't like a bit.

"You both should catch up, I will go say Hi to the other guests," Albert said, then left the duo.

After Jayda told Lily everything Sebastian did, she had wanted to go to him and hurl insults at him but she didn't because Jayda begged her to avoid trouble.

She chuckled as soon as she saw the right side of his forehead, where Jayda threw her heels at him. Though the bump had gone down there was still some loose skin around that side which was an evidence of the bump.

"I see that my so-called cousin cannot resist drooling over me" Sebastian spoke, handing over the empty glass to a waiter.

Lily chuckled in disbelief. Her cousin was so full of himself.

"Sorry to disappoint you Seb, I don't find you attractive. Even if you were the last and only man on earth, I would rather die single than to be with you."

"Whatever makes you sleep at night." He said as he tucked his hands into his pocket.

"By the way, What happened to your forehead?" She asked, pretending not to know anything.

"Not that it's any of your business but I bumped my head against the wall," Sebastian said almost immediately as if he had been practising the sentence so everyone will believe he bumped his head against the wall.

"Really? It looks like someone threw something at you. Like a stone or something." Lilian mocked, trying to hold back her laughter. She was happy that her best friend threw her heels at him.

"As I said, it's none of your business," Sebastian said with gritted teeth. Lilian could almost see smoke coming out of his ear.

"So when will you give your Dad a grandchild?" Lilian asked interested but Sebastian gave her no reply.

"Perhaps if you treat people nicer and if you stop having stupid thoughts that everyone is after your money, maybe you will eventually find someone who you might like."

"I didn't ask you for advice, Ma'am."

Lilian chuckled, "You're a dumbass and a huge asshole. I feel so sorry for whoever will put up with you. I also pray your child looks nothing like you in terms of behaviour."

"Don't bring my future unborn child in our fight." He clenched.

"Right??? That's if you eventually have one and not die a lonely person." Lilian mocked.

Suddenly, a petite-sized blondie walked up to Sebastian, wrapped one of her arms around his waist possessively and shot Lilian a polite glare.

Lilian shook her head in disbelief. She couldn't believe Sebastian had moved on as if what happened between him and her best friend meant nothing. Jayda, on the other hand, was trying very hard to forget about him.

"I hope you know he will end it up with you the moment you both step out of this party." She said to the blondie who was clinging to Sebastian.

"Sheila is not my date. She is a friend." Sebastian said as he untangled Sheila's arm from his. It was so obvious Sheila was into him. She might be his friend but the blondie wanted to be more than just his friend.

Lilian wanted to confront Seb about his night with Jayda but she had promised Jayda she wouldn't bring the matter up in front of Sebastian. For some unknown reason, Jayda doesn't want Sebastian to know she was friends with Lilian.

But Lilian couldn't help but ask indirectly. "I saw you at Louix two weeks ago. I called you but I guess you didn't hear me. You were with a girl. Your eyes never left hers as you guys made your way into the hotel. Was she that special?"

Sebastian went still. Louix was the hotel he went to, to have fun with ladies. The last time he went there was four weeks ago with Jayda and that was the last time he had sex. He couldn't believe he had been celibate for a month now.

"What I do with my life is not your business, Lilian." He replied with gritted teeth. From his reaction, Lilian could tell he felt the same way as Jayda. She was satisfied her best friend was not the only one suffering.

"I shouldn't be telling you this but because you're my cousin I'll tell you. A colleague of mine came with that same girl to our office party last week. Liam said he likes and he not only plans on making her his girlfriend but also his wife and mother of his future children. He said the girl had gone through a lot of heartbreaks and he plans on making her forget all the douchebags that broke her heart."

Lilian smiled. She knew her mission was accomplished when she saw Sebastian's angry face with his clenched fists.

Chapter 15

"I was going to stay mad at you forever if you didn't show up tonight." Grace, Jayda's mom smiled before pulling her daughter into a hug.

"Good evening Mom." Jayda chuckled.

"I missed you, Princess" Grace mumbled before she pulled away from the hug.

"Mom, I'm 29." Jayda groaned playfully.

"I'm aware. Even when you're 90 you will still be my little princess." Grace smiled.

"You look different." Her mom commended her.

"Mom, I'm still the same. I think what makes me look different is because the last time you saw me I was an associate and now I'm a partner."

"No, not that. There's this spark in your eyes and I think you've lost a tiny bit of weight. But thank God you're here for the weekend. I will make sure I feed you well."

"Where's Dad?" Jayda asked as she reached for her luggage.

"Your father is in with your brother and nieces," Grace replied as they made their way into the house.

"Aunt Jayda." Two voices screamed and hugged Jayda's legs tightly.

She crouched towards her brother's daughters and showered them with hugs and kisses.

"I missed you guys." She said.

"I missed you too." four-year-old Katie said.

"I lost my front tooth, aunt Jay." five-year-old Olivia announced, showing the evidence that she lost her front tooth.

Jayda drooled over her nieces for a while before saying hi to her Dad, Lucas, her brother and his wife Christine.

They had a sumptuous dinner after which they made a toast to Jayda on becoming a partner of Saunders and Co.

.....

As soon as Jayda walked out of the adjoined bathroom all dressed up for bed, her mom walked into the room with a blanket.

"Thanks, mom." She accepted the blanket and placed it on the bed.

"You're welcome. Debbie told me you haven't been feeling too well lately."

Jayda grumbled and sat on the edge of the bed. "She's my pupil, she is meant to be loyal to me and not run off telling my mom everything that's going on with me. What else did she tell you?"

Grace took a seat beside her daughter. "She didn't tell me anything else. Just that you're sick and you refused to go to the Doctors. So do you mind telling me about it?"

"There is nothing to worry about, mom. I've just been feeling stressed lately but I'll be fine."

Grace intertwined her right hand with her daughter's left ones. "Remember the first thing I told you when I saw you tonight."

"You said I had a spark in my eyes which is very strange because there has been nothing exciting in my life recently. Well, except for my promotion. You also said that I've lost a little weight," Jayda said. Her mom nodded.

"I made your favourite for dinner and you didn't eat much. My eyes were on you all through. It was as if you were forcing yourself to eat the little you ate. And you only had a few sips of your wine. Is there anything I need to know?" She asked with an eyebrow raised.

Jayda was starving as at the time she got to her parents' place but immediately she set her eyes on the food, her appetite went flying out of the window. She knew her mom would not be happy if she said she wasn't hungry so she did her best to eat the little she ate. Even the wine tasted bitter, that was why she didn't drink much.

Grace was a retired nurse. She retired far too early, at the same time her husband, David, stepped down from the family business for their son to take over. They worked their asses off in their prime and decided to retire early to spend time together and travel around the world.

Chapter 16

"I've been feeling a bit weird nowadays." She confessed.

Grace gave her hand a light squeeze. "How have you been feeling?"

"I hardly have an appetite, I get tired quickly and I feel sore around my chest area."

"I know you and Zach are no longer together but did anything happen between you two before your breakup?"

"What do you mean?" She asked her mom.

"Were you guys sexually active?" Grace clarified.

Jayda swallowed painfully "Mom, I promise you that I'm not pregnant." She assured.

"I didn't say you are, you concluded yourself." Grace defended.

"So I guess nothing happened between you and Zach."

Jayda looked away from her mom and answered. "No."

Grace made her daughter look at her "Is there anything you would like to share? You know you can tell me anything"

"Nothing is wrong mom." She replied.

"I know you well enough and I don't believe your answer. If you can't talk to me, who would you talk to? I've never judged you for anything and neither will I start now. Tell me what's on your mind, I'm all ears."

Jayda exhaled. "I got intimate with someone after my breakup with Zach. It was just a night of passion and nothing more. I took a morning-after pill that's why I said I'm not pregnant."

"It's fine if you say so. I just want you to know that After pills are not 100% guaranteed so they might not work due to some reasons. Whatever the outcome is, I'll always be here for you." Grace assured.

"And make sure you see your doctor on Monday for a general check-up." She said. Jayda nodded.

.....

Jayda spent the rest of the weekend bonding with her family. She appeared to be fine in front of everyone but when alone, she replayed the conversation she had with her mom.

She couldn't be pregnant. At least not now and most importantly, not for the number one person she hated in the world.

On Sunday evening, after saying goodbye to her parents, brother, sister in -law and nieces, Jayda made her way into her car. She finally gave in to her inner voice, pulled up at a pharmacy to pick up some pregnancy tests, then made her way home.

After getting settled and picking out her work outfit for the next day, Jayda reached for the tests and crashed on the sofa in her bedroom. With her heart beating twice faster, she went over the instructions with shaky hands.

She stared at the tests, thinking about how her life was going to change when she saw the results. It was either for good or for bad.

Reluctantly, she rose to her feet and made her way to the bathroom. She read the instructions one more time and then took the three tests. She placed them on the counter and sat on the edge of the tub.

She fiddled with her necklace and prayed for the results to turn negative. She was truly not ready to become a mother.

After a while, with the remaining strength left in her, Jayda reached for the sticks and took a look at them.

Her heart sank.....

Hot tears rolled down her cheeks as she continued to stare at the three positive tests she was holding.

"No... No... No... Please no.... No... It was just a one-night thing please...nooooo.." She sobbed. Her legs gave up and she landed on the bathroom floor.

She couldn't believe she was so stupid to let this happen. All her life she had been termed brilliant, smart and intelligent. But she failed to apply common sense by insisting Sebastian wore a condom.

She took some After pills and that kept her wondering what went wrong too. She never knew the passionate night she had with Sebastian would go a long way in affecting her entire life.

Jayda cried and cried until she had no more tears to shed. She sobbed until her head started aching.

Chapter 17

In as much as Jayda was going through something delicate that made her want to spend all day in bed and continue crying where she left off, she had a job to attend to so that alone made her reluctantly get up from her bed as soon as her alarm buzzed. She did her morning rituals, changed into professional wear and exited her apartment.

Jayda was mute all day. She only opened her mouth to give one-word instructions or one-word answers. She was happy the work she had to do made her forget about the pregnancy, even though it was only for a while.

She had her cousin order lunch for her. Fortunately, she had some appetite today and she shed a tear when she remembered the food she was eating would be split into two. Half would go to her and the other half would go to the little human growing in her. She could not believe a baby was growing inside her and most of all, she knew nothing about being a mother.

After lunch, Jayda buried herself with work-related matters and eventually left the office at 7.45 pm. For some unknown reason, she felt like eating Chinese so she made a stop at a Chinese restaurant and ordered some takeaway.

Jayda let out a sigh as soon as she saw Lilian's car parked outside her apartment. Since she found out about the pregnancy, She refused to answer anybody's call that wasn't work-related and she had no doubt that was why Lily, her best friend was at her place. She was definitely worried about her.

As soon Jayda unlocked her door, she came face to face with Lilian who had her arms folded over her chest with a worried face.

Lilian was about to lash out on Jayda for ignoring her calls which made her worried but she swallowed her words when she took in Jayda's appearance.

Her eyes were swollen and she looked pretty tired. She wasn't looking like her usual cheerful self.

Lilian paved the way for her to come in and then shut the door behind her. Jayda placed her handbag on one of the sofas in the living room and made her way to the kitchen where she placed the Chinese she bought on the counter. Then she went back to the living room to join Lilian.

"I was really worried about you. For a while, I thought I did something that made you mad at me."

"If there's anyone I'm mad at right now. It's me. I can never be mad at you Lily." She said with heavy tears.

"Then what is wrong? Did Sebastian hurt you again?" Lilian asked, concerned as she took her best friend's hand in hers.

A tear rolled down Jayda's cheek which she wiped off immediately with the back of her palm. She was thinking of what to say to Lilian.

Jayda's reaction only made Lilian more worried.

"My life has been a mess since the day Zach broke up with me and it couldn't get any worse now."

With a worried look, Lilian nodded, encouraging Jayda to continue what she was saying.

Jayda swallowed painfully in tears. "I... Sebastian....tha....at night...Lilian, I'm pregnant." She said before burying her face in Lily's chest and crying her eyes out.

Shocked would be an understatement to describe Lilian's reaction. She sat still for a while, replaying what Jayda said.

She came back to reality and consoled her best friend who was sobbing against her chest.

Chapter 18

She patted her back. "Please calm down Jayda, I know this is unexpected but crying won't solve anything."

Jayda removed her head from Lily's chest. "Why is life being unfair to me? It was just a one night stand and here I am expecting a baby of your so-called cruel cousin."

"I thought you took some after pill," Lilian said with a confused look.

"I did. I took them Lily but it didn't work. I'm such a fool for going to bed with Sebastian without making sure he was protected. If only I had come to my apartment straight from Zach's house, this would not be happening to me."

"Please don't be too hard on yourself. Everybody makes mistakes." Lilian comforted.

"I know everyone makes mistakes but this mistake is beyond me, Lily. I'm not ready to be a mother." She sniffed.

"Have you been to the Doctors? When did you find out?" Lilian asked as she wiped a tear from Jayda's face.

"I've been feeling weird for days, Mom noticed too so we talked and she made me realize I could be pregnant. I denied because I was sure the after pill I used worked."

"For some reason, I couldn't stop thinking about the conversation with mom so I stopped by a pharmacy on my way home yesterday and the tests turned out positive."

"I've called my doctor and scheduled an appointment for tomorrow."

"You're keeping it right?" Lilian asked hopefully which made Jayda exhale.

"I don't know Lily, I'm so confused but I can promise you I'm not ready to become a mother."

"You're amazing with your nieces, I have no doubt you'll be a good mother. I know this is all sudden and crazy but I want you to stay calm. Whatever your decision is I'll be here for you." She assured, giving Jayda's hand a light squeeze.

"Part of the reasons why Zach left me was because I wasn't ready to start a family. Now, look at me, pregnant from a passionate one night stand."

"You said you never felt for Zach what you felt with Sebastian. It might be that you and Zach were not meant to be together."

"You're stronger than how you see yourself, Jayda and I know you will be a great mom. I also believe the universe cannot make you go through what you cannot survive."

"I know you're worried about your Job. You're wondering why this is all happening when you just got your promotion. You will be fine and I'll be here to support you. I don't mind moving in with you."

"Thanks, Lily." She mumbled.

"So will you tell Sebastian?" Lilian asked.

"I don't know!" Jayda replied immediately. "He will probably think I intentionally trapped him because of his wealth. Besides, I don't think I have the strength to face him. Maybe it's better he doesn't know about it."

A sad smile made its way to Lilian's face. "Sebastian's father was still pestering him for a grandchild on the night of his birthday. Uncle Albert and Aunt Vanessa will be the happiest when they hear you're expecting their grandchild."

"I never thought I would be saying this but Sebastian is into you Jayda."

"Did you tell him about me? I told you not to." She groaned.

"I told him about you indirectly and he was very mad at the mention of you being with someone else."

"Perhaps he was mad because he didn't get the chance to throw his pair of shoes at me as I did to him. I really do not want to think about him right now and neither do I expect so much from him. I want to focus on myself and what's next for me. I'll know what to do after my visit to my Doctor."

"Should I come with you to the appointment?" Lilian offered.

"Tomorrow is Tuesday, what will happen to your meetings?" Jayda asked.

"I can make an excuse. I'll tell them something came up."

"Don't worry Lily, I'll be fine," Jayda assured.

"Are you sure?" Lilian asked with a sad face. Jayda nodded.

"Okay, my work clothes are in the guest room. I'm crashing here tonight and perhaps for the rest of the week. Hopefully, nothing will come up that will require me to return to my apartment."

"Thank you, I'll appreciate your company because I really need to be pampered."

"So did you call your mom to tell her she was right all along?" Lilian asked.

"Mom knows. She knew the moment she saw me but she didn't push the matter because of how reluctant I was to accept the fact that She could be right. But I will call her tomorrow."

"Everything will be fine, you'll do just great," Lilian assured.

"I guess talking to you about it made me feel better. I'll begin to look at the positive side of everything and try my best to cope." Jayda confessed.

Lilian decided to cheer Jayda up by teasing her. "I'm so jealous of your unborn child right now. He is not even born yet and he's richer than me. You and Sebastian have this great intelligence; he is drop-dead gorgeous and you're beautiful. Just imagine how perfect your baby will be." She said which made Jayda blush.

"Whatever! I don't just want him or her to have Sebastian's attitude."

Chapter 19

The next morning, Jayda woke up with the need to throw up. She rushed into the bathroom and emptied the contents in her stomach.

She felt dizzy after she was done so she sat on the floor for a while to regain her lost energy.

Feeling a little better, Jayda cleaned up, did her usual morning routine and got ready for work.

Jayda considered today to be one of the days where she woke up on the wrong side of the bed so she was not in the mood to do anything extra. She settled for a simple knee-length official dress and brushed her hair. She decided to go makeup-free today. She reached for her hand and laptop bag, then made her way out of the room.

"I was about to call you down for breakfast," Lilian said, pointing to the pancakes on the table. She was already dressed up for work too.

"You look pale this morning." Lilian closed the gap between them.

Jayda nodded. "I just had my first-morning sickness, I feel so weak."

Lilian pulled out a chair for Jayda and made her sit on it and then took a seat beside her.

"Are you sure you will be fine going to the doctors alone. I don't think you should drive in this situation."

"I'll be fine. I guess I will not take my car today. You can drop me off at the hospital and when I'm done I'll take a cab to the office."

"Okay, What time is your appointment?" Lily asked.

"9.05"

"Then let's hurry up with breakfast so you won't be late."

Jayda ate the little she could, they made conversations in between their food and they cleared the table when they were done.

.....

As soon as Doctor Davis approached the reception, she saw one of her favourite patients, Jayda.

She pulled Jayda into a side hug and ushered her into her office.

Doctor Davis was quite tall, in her early forties, with long dark hair and very friendly.

She took a seat behind her desk while Jayda sat opposite her.

"So, let's get to business. What brings you here, dear?"

Jayda swallowed painfully, fiddling with her fingers. "I took a pregnancy test two nights ago and it came out positive. I'm here so you can tell me what to do next. I'm so confused, I don't even know where to start."

"I assume you've been sexually active," Dr Davis said.

"It was just for a night, a month ago. I took some after pill but the pill failed me."

Dr Davis smiled sadly. "The pill doesn't work out for some people and it can be due to different reasons."

"I guess I'm part of the unlucky ones then," Jayda mumbled.

Dr nodded sadly. "But you'll be fine. What are the changes you've noticed in your body?"

"Lack of appetite, I now dislike most of my favourite food, my boobs are sore and I had my first-morning sickness today" Dr Davis nodded, scribbling something down on her chart.

"Any cravings?" She asked. Jayda shook her head.

After a few more personal questions, She ushered Jay to the laboratory room for some tests.

While waiting for the results in Davis's office, Jayda brought out her tab and went through some pending emails. She also made a few calls to some of her clients.

After what felt like forever, the Doctor walked in with the results.

Chapter 20

She spoke as soon as she got settled behind her desk. "It's confirmed. You're four weeks and a few days pregnant." Jayda nodded meekly, trying to process the fact that she was already a mother to be, something she knows she wasn't ready for.

Doctor Davis wrote out some prescriptions and handed it to her alongside the test results and an introduction to motherhood magazine.

Jayda had been a patient of Davis for almost nine years so she considered her as a daughter. Dr Davis knew how hardworking and successful Jayda was and she was really concerned about her because Jay was unhappy about the whole thing.

She rose to get feet and got settled on the empty chair that was beside Jayda.

"You want to keep this baby, right?" She asked, looking into her eyes.

Jayda nodded. "When the tests I took at home came out positive, all I did was cry because I knew my life was going to change forever. I'm not ready for motherhood but I have no choice but to prepare for it."

Dr Davis took one of Jayda's hands in hers and gave it a light squeeze. "You will do just fine. Is the father aware?"

Jayda shook her head.

"I know you have a lot on your plate but I want you to look at this pregnancy as a blessing in disguise. A little girl or boy has chosen you to be its mother and I want you to be proud of that. You are going to have a child of yours who will call you mom and look up to you everything, I promise you it is the most amazing feeling in the world."

"I want you to worry less, put yourself and your baby's health first then work can come later. Eat well and on time, use your medicines, avoid stress and stay hydrated. I want you to enjoy everything touching and concerning this pregnancy."

Jayda put up a sad smile, "Thanks Doc, you gave me the motivation I needed."

"You're welcome." She smiled. "Your next appointment is in three weeks. You would get to hear your little one's heartbeat."

Jayda and Doctor Davis talked some more before she took her leave. She made a stop at the hospital pharmacy to get all the prescribed medications.

On her way to the parking lot, she paused to search her bag for her car keys and that was when she remembered Lilian dropped her off.

Jayda hailed a taxi and gave him the address to her office.

As soon as she got settled in the back passenger seat of the taxi, she took out her phone and googled Sebastian Miller. She read a few things about him and most importantly she noted his office address. He works at the headquarters of Millers Inc; a tech company. There was a lot of relationship gossip pertaining to Seb which Jayda restrained herself from reading.

Deep down, she knew his reaction wouldn't be a good one when she made it known to him that she was expecting their child but she wanted to fulfil her duty as a mother; he had a right to know and she was going to inform him today.

Jayda gave the taxi driver Sebastian's office address and he pulled over to the direction of Millers Inc.

Chapter 21

Getting drunk and occupying himself with work has been Sebastian's routine for the past weeks. Jayda's face hunted him every now and then. He gets angrier when he remembers his conversation with Lilian, his cousin. 'about her colleague dating the girl he had a one night stand with.'

He was totally convinced Jayda was just like the other women. All the tears she shed were fake and most importantly, what they had meant absolutely nothing to her.

He was hurt and dying of jealousy. The thought of another man having what he had with her was making him go crazy and because of his Ego, he couldn't reach out to her.

Seb couldn't believe he had been celibate for over a month now.

"Yes," He said as soon as he answered his intercom.

"There's someone here to see you, sir." Maria, his receptionist said over the intercom.

"But I'm not expecting anyone."

"She said it's urgent Sir."

"She?" Sebastian groaned, hoping it wasn't one of his ex flings.

"Yes sir, her name is Jayda."

Sebastian's eyes went wide at the mention of her name.

"W...what? She...Jayda is here?" He asked in disbelief. There had been only one Jayda in his life; the one he had a passionate one night stand with.

"Yes, sir. Should I let her in?"

Sebastian thought for a while. He wondered why she was there to see him.

"Let her in." He finally said to Maria.

.....

Jayda was not surprised at what she saw as soon as the driver informed her they'd arrived at her destination. The picture she saw of Millers Inc did not even do justice to the building she was looking at right now.

The taxi man agreed to wait for Jayda until she was done, then take her to her office.

From the reception, she was directed to the eighth floor of the building where she met Sebastian Miller's receptionist.

"Good morning." She greeted the lady who seemed to be her age mate.

"Hello," She smiled at her. "How may I help you?"

"I'm here to see Sebastian Miller."

"Do you have an appointment?" Maria, the receptionist asked.

"No, I don't."

"Then I'm sorry, you can't see him," Maria replied politely.

"Sebastian and I are long-time friends and I'm sure he will be happy to see me. Please give him a call and tell him Jayda wants to see him and if he says he doesn't want to see me I promise to walk away." Jayda said with pleading eyes.

For some reason, Maria felt the need to help Jayda. She was different from the other ladies that do come to the office and ask to see Sebastian. Those girls were always half-naked and rude but Jayda looked presentable, polite and honest.

Her eyes never left Maria as Maria spoke to her baby daddy over the intercom.

"You can go in ma'am, His office is down the hall to your right," Maria said. Jayda's heartbeat increased. She couldn't tell if she was nervous or excited. It was definitely the first. This was the first time she would be seeing him again after their one nightstand.

"Thank you." She replied with a smile that did not reach her face and then made her way to Sebastian's office.

Chapter 22

She swallowed painfully before knocking on the door. She heard that unique muscular voice that had been hunting her in her dreams tell her to come in and she did just that.

Sebastian's eyes never left Jayda's body as she shut the door behind her and elegantly walked towards his desk.

"Good morning." She said to him before placing her handbag on the table and taking a seat opposite him.

"To what do I owe this visit?" He replied, hiding the fact that he was happy to see her. He was hoping she had come to apologize or plead to him to accept her back. Just like how the other ladies he had been with had done.

"Trust me, this is the last thing I ever want to do. It's just that I have no choice." She replied firmly.

Seb gave Jayda a confused look.

"I'm pregnant with our child." She announced and suddenly got irritated by Sebastian's reaction.

He started laughing as if what she said was funny.

"I knew you were no different from the others I've been with. Just like your predecessors, you've come to claim you're pregnant with my child so you can get a fortune out of me."

Jayda stood to her feet "Excuse me! Do I look like a gold digger to you?" She said with so much anger in her voice.

"Then tell me why the hell I should believe you." Sebastian rose to his feet too.

Jayda searched for the test results in her handbag that was on the edge of Sebastian's desk and threw it at him.

The envelope fell on the floor before Seb could get a grip of it so he picked it up, opened it and went through it.

"I'm sure you made this up. You paid someone to do this fake results so you can deceive me but sorry to disappoint you, Jayda, you've failed. There's no way I'm believing this!"

Words could not describe how angry Jayda was. She felt like strangling the man who was standing before her. If not for the huge mahogany desk separating them, she would have slapped some sense into him.

"I know you're not pregnant, you're just looking for ways to get money out of me and if you're pregnant it's probably for Liam, your present fuck buddy."

Jayda gave him the 'are you for real look' He knew he was the first person she gave herself to and even by the calculations on the test results, it was evident she conceived that night.

Jayda had heavy tears in her eyes but she refused to let them fall. At this moment she realized Sebastian was of no good and of no use. She would never allow her child to grow up with someone as cruel as him.

As Jay gave Sebastian a spiteful glare, she promised herself she wasn't going to be weak anymore. She was done with Sebastian. He does not deserve her or her child. She would raise her child alone and give him or her everything he or she will ever ask for.

"You and your fortune can go to hell for all I care. You mean nothing to me and MY baby. You're just a bittered individual who thinks so highly of himself. Once again, I hope you ROT in HELL."

Jayda reached for her handbag on his desk and made her way out of his office, slamming the door behind her.

Sebastian removed his suit jacket, ran his fingers through his hair and started to pace around his office. Despite the fact that the air conditioner was on, he felt like someone was strangling him.

He had expected Jayda's visit to be for any other thing except for her being pregnant.

The test results revealed she conceived the night they made love but still, he didn't want to believe that the baby was his.

He took a look through his glass wall and saw Jayda getting into the taxi. His life had never been the same since he met her.

He plopped down on the chair behind his desk, buried his face in his hands and tried to convince himself that Jayda was a liar, Jayda was just like Susan and the others and most importantly he wasn't the father of the child she was carrying. That was even if she was pregnant.

Chapter 23

Lilian could not pick Jayda up from work so she took a taxi home. Jayda showered, changed into her comfy nightwear, proceeded to the kitchen to look for something to eat. She didn't feel like eating what she had so she ended up ordering pizza.

The delivery guy came ten minutes after she ordered. Jayda reached for a bottle of coke in the fridge and settled on the sofa to enjoy her pizza while going through the handbook Doctor Davis gave her earlier today.

Soon enough Lilian walked in.

"Hey, best friend." She greeted as she placed her handbag on the table, then settled on the couch beside Jayda.

"Hi. Dinner is ready, I ordered pizza for you."

"Thanks." Lilian smiled. Her smile grew wider when she saw the book Jayda was reading. An introduction to motherhood kind of book.

"So how was your visit to the Doctors?" She asked.

Jayda finished chewing her bite of pizza before she answered. "It was fine. We talked, and she gave me some prescriptions and this book to read. My next appointment is in three weeks"

"I promise to come with you," Lilian said excitedly.

"I'll appreciate it. I need all the support I can get now that I'm a single mother." She said to Lily who gave her a confused look.

Jayda sighed. "I went to see Sebastian after I left the hospital. Even though I'm hurt, I'm not surprised by how he reacted. He called me a gold digger, he said I framed the test results to get a fortune from him and he said I'm not pregnant and even if I was, he was definitely not the father. He said the baby must be for Liam. I don't even know anyone called Liam.

"I think I caused a misunderstanding between you two." Lilian panicked.

"What do you mean?" Jayda asked.

"On his Dad's birthday, I indirectly asked him about you and he said it was none of my business. To make him jealous, I told him you were with one of my colleagues, Liam. I told Sebastian that Liam liked you and was planning on asking you to be his girlfriend and probably the mother of his future children. I'm sorry Jayda, I didn't mean to come between you two."

"You shouldn't be sorry about anything. Sebastian is just an asshole. He knew he was the first man to make love to me, the results clearly showed our baby was conceived that night but he chose to ignore that and rely on some bullshit you told him."

"My baby and I don't need him in our lives. We will be just fine."

"Are you sure you don't want me to talk some sense into him?" Lilian offered.

"You don't have to, Lily. He made himself clear in his office. I will just have to do this without him."

"His parents will be so disappointed," Lilian mumbled.

"Please don't say anything to them. I don't want to have anything to do with the Millers." Jayda pleaded.

"Are you sure? Sebastian's parents are not like him. They will talk some sense into him." Lily reasoned.

"I've had enough drama in my life, Lily. It's best they don't know about me or the baby." She said. Lilian nodded reluctantly.

Chapter 24

Sebastian felt like a Zombie all day. He couldn't focus on anything no matter how hard he tried. He kept on replaying the conversation with Jayda in his head and looking at the test results which she forgot to take along with her.

Seb retired to his apartment earlier than usual. He called Caleb, his best friend to come by when he was done at the office. He needed someone to talk to because he was going crazy.

An hour later, Caleb showed up.

"This should better be important, man. I had to cancel my date to come to see you." Caleb said as he walked in and settled on a sofa.

Sebastian shut the door. He took a seat across Caleb.

"She came to see me today," He spoke.

"Who?" Caleb asked, confused.

"Jayda."

"Okay," Caleb replied, unsure as to where the conversation was going.

"I was surprised when Maria told me she wanted to see me. I thought she had come to plead for us to get back together but I was totally wrong."

Sebastian sighed. "Jayda is pregnant and she claimed I'm the father."

Caleb sat still, he opened his mouth to say something but words failed him.

Sebastian ran his fingers through his hair furiously before reaching for his glass of red wine that was on a nearby table. He took a sip.

"But you're always so careful. Didn't you guys use protection?" He asked.

"That's it. I've always been careful but whenever it comes to Jayda, I lose control of everything, including my mind."

"What are you going to do now? What did you say to her?" Caleb asked.

"I don't believe she's telling the truth. She's just like Susan and the others. She's looking for a way to tie me to a child to get a fortune out of me."

"Didn't you say you were the first man to make love to her?" Caleb asked.

"That still doesn't make me the father of the child she's carrying. Well, that's if she's truly pregnant. She showed me the test results but I'm sure she paid someone to do it just like Susan did."

"When will you move on from Susan's trauma? Not everyone is a manipulative gold digger like her." Caleb said.

"What if Jayda is lying?" He sighed.

"And what if the innocent girl is telling the truth? Maybe she's so damn right about you. You're more than an asshole. You've done nothing but hurt this girl. You've made her life a living hell. I'm sure she must have cursed the day she met you at the bar."

"Aren't you meant to be supporting me?" Seb asked in disbelief. "I'm your best friend dude, or are you fucking her too, just like Liam?" Those words came out of Sebastian's mouth before he realized he had said too much.

"You're insane Sebastian, you've turned into a cold beast and I hardly recognize you anymore. I think I'm done with you. Jayda obviously deserves someone far better than you."

Caleb made his way out of Sebastian's apartment, slamming the door behind him.

.....

Later that night.

Sebastian poured himself another glass of scotch. He chose to get drunk because he couldn't bring himself to accept the fact that Jayda was truly pregnant and he was the father of her baby.

A few years back, he was the happiest when Susan told him she was pregnant with his child. He was ready to give her the world and most importantly propose to her but it turned out she was a liar and a gold digger who used him to her advantage.

It took him a while to fix his life after Susan destroyed him and now his life had been complicated since he crossed paths with Jayda.

Sebastian admits he feels something for Jayda, something passionate, what he had never felt for anyone, not even Susan who he thought was going to be the mother of his children.

But fear, his ego, pride, and anger was not making him think straight. He was very excited when Susan gave him the news a few years back that she was pregnant but now that Jayda said the same thing today, he got scared, afraid that history was repeating itself again.

Sebastian reached for his phone on his mini bar counter and dialled Caleb for the ninth time but he didn't pick up his call. Seb ran his fingers through his hair and buried his face in his hands.

He had no other friend than Caleb. Caleb was his only and best friend, the brother he never had, the one who had been there for him through thick and thin. But due to his stupidity, he said what he should not have said and now he had lost him.

Chapter 25

The Next Day

Sebastian came back from a meeting at the conference room and met a white sealed envelope on his desk with the print 'Saunders and co' on it.

He called his Secretary via the intercom and requested her presence. Jessica came in immediately.

"When did this get here?" He asked, gesturing to the envelope on his desk.

"Maria said it was delivered this morning by an intern from Saunders and Co."

"Did the intern tell Maria the person that sent him or her to deliver this?" He asked curiously because he has never had anything to do with anybody from Saunders and Co.

"No sir,"

Sebastian sighed, "Okay, you can go."

Seb removed his suit jacket, rolled up both sides of his sleeves to his elbow, then settled down on the chair behind his desk.

He reached for the envelope and opened it. He came across some papers which were directly addressed to him. Sebastian took pains to go through the papers. He was shocked after figuring out what they were all about.

The papers required him to tender his signatures which automatically meant he has waived his parental rights, giving the Mother of the baby the full custody of the child.

And the last paper among the documents was a restraining order against him, not to ever come close to Jayda, the mother of his child and also not to come close to the child when he or she is born.

"What the hell???" Sebastian said in horror as he went through the papers again, wondering if he read the wrong thing.

"Is she doing this to humiliate me or get a fortune from me indirectly?" He mumbled as he reached for his phone and dialled his Lawyer who picked up almost immediately.

"Yes, Seb." His lawyer said from the other side.

"Dan, please I need you to come to my office immediately. It's very urgent. Can you come right now?"

"I'm on my way," Dan said and then ended the call.

Sebastian spent his time going through the documents again and wondering if this was all true or Jayda was playing some sort of expensive joke on him."

Soon enough, Sebastian's lawyer, Daniel walked in.

Daniel was in his late forties and was Sebastian's personal lawyer. Miller's Inc had its own lawyer.

"This better be very important, " Daniel said before taking a seat opposite Sebastian.

Sebastian gave him the documents and he went through them.

"The papers are very clear, Sebastian. The mother is indirectly asking for full custody of the child. If you sign these papers, you automatically waive your parental rights and responsibilities. You have no say over the child, and neither are you to come near him or her. Basically, you will be a stranger to the child."

"And in the second document, a restraining order has been filed against you. You're not to go close to the mother of the child and to the child when he or she is born."

"I know what the papers are all about, I called you here so you can tell me what to do," Sebastian said, clearly frustrated.

"I can't tell you what to do, Seb. The decision is yours. It's either you sign the papers and give up your parental rights and become a stranger to the child or you don't sign it and take the case to court if you want to be in the child's life."

"I'm really surprised that there are no clauses attached to this. The mother doesn't want any money for child support whatsoever. She just wants full custody." Dan mumbled, his eyes not leaving the papers. "So do you want to be in your child's life or not?" He looked at Sebastian.

Seb could not believe his whole world was falling apart before him. He now knew he was in some deep shit.

"There is a probability that I am the father of the child. How does she expect me to give up my rights and not be in my child's life?"

"Did the mother approach you to tell you about the child?" Daniel asked, Sebastian nodded.

"What was your reply?" Daniel asked, giving him that 'you better don't lie to me so I can save your ass look'

Sebastian sighed, "I told her she was lying, the baby was not mine and she was making up stories to get a fortune from me."

Daniel shook his head in disbelief. "Then she had the right to file these papers."

"Look, Daniel, I've been deceived by other ladies, some claim to be pregnant with my child and it's either they were lying about being pregnant or the baby turned out to be someone else's. That was why I reacted that way to Jayda. But if the child she's carrying is mine, I would love to be in the child's life."

"Wait, did you just say Jayda? As in the person who is pregnant with your child is Jayda?" He asked. Sebastian replied with a nod.

Daniel went over the papers again and looked at Sebastian with pity. "You've messed with the wrong person, Sebastian."

"What do you mean?" Seb asked, confused.

"Your baby mama according to this document is Jayda Wright. She is the same person who filed these papers." Daniel said but Sebastian still looked confused, he was trying to make sense out of Dan's statement.

Then it clicked to Sebastian. "Jayda is a lawyer?" He asked, extremely shocked.

"She is not just any lawyer but a very brilliant and respected one. She is one of the best in the country and she has never lost any case. Unfortunately for us, Family law is one of her specializations and to be honest with you, if we take this case to court, there is no way we would win against Jayda Wright. She is simply the best." Daniel said in all honesty.

Sebastian buried his face in his hands in defeat. Could his life be any worse? He thought she was after his money when she was almost as rich as he was. He had an amazing Jayda on a platter of gold and now due to fear, lack of trust and ego, he had lost her and probably, his child too.

Sebastian raised his head and asked Daniel in defeat. "So what now?"

"Since you're interested in being in your child's life, I'll suggest you locate Jayda, apologize to her and perhaps try to fix things with her."

.....

Sebastian could not believe he ruined himself with his actions. He was no longer in contact with Caleb who refused to pick up any of his calls or reply to his messages. He looked down on Jayda and now he had lost her and his child due to his stupidity.

Sebastian managed to occupy himself with some work and attended his meetings. Even though he did all of that, his mind was elsewhere.

His last meeting ended a few minutes past 6 pm and after that, he made his way to his parents' home.

"Good evening Sir." One of the maids greeted as soon as she opened the door for him.

"Where are my parents?" He asked the young servant.

"Your Dad went out but your Mom is in her room." He nodded to the maid's reply then proceeded to his parents' room.

Normally, Caleb would have been the first person Sebastian would seek for advice but he and Caleb were not on good terms.

Honestly, he didn't know what he was looking for in his parents' home. All he knew was that he needed a shoulder to cry on.

"After two knocks, his mother asked him to come in"

Vanessa was seated on the left-hand side of the king-size bed she shared with her husband. Her head was against the headboard and a laptop was settled on her lap.

Sebastian approached his mother, removed the laptop from her lap and placed it on the nightstand. He took a seat beside his mom, buried his face in her lap and sobbed.

All the tears he had been holding back throughout the day rolled down his cheeks with immediate effect, his sobs got louder when he remembered all that he said and put Jayda through and now he had lost her, his child and best friend. Never had he felt so lonely in his life.

He thought he was protecting himself from getting hurt again but he ended up destroying himself and his friendship with Caleb.

The last time Vanessa saw her son this way was when he discovered Susan's true colour. So she couldn't tell if Sebastian's reaction was a good or bad thing. She was a bit surprised that he came to her for comfort but that did not stop her from calming him down.

"Cry it all out my son, I'll always be here for you." She assured as she gently ran her fingers through his hair.

Chapter 26

After what seemed like forever, Sebastian calmed down a little. His eyes were puffy as a result of the tears shed. Vanessa wiped his tears with some tissue paper she got from her nightstand. Then she handed him a glass of water which he refused.

Vanessa took her son's hands in hers. "You can tell me everything now." She persuaded.

"I messed up Mom, I fucked up really bad." He said. Vanessa nodded, encouraging him to continue.

"I met Jayda five weeks ago, we met in a bar and ended up having a one night stand. She was different. I felt with her things I never felt for anyone; not even Susan who I thought was going to be the mother of my children."

"After that night I was cold to her, we had a fight the next morning. Up till today, a day has never passed that I haven't thought about her. Caleb advised me to go after her, apologize and make it up to her but I refused because I convinced myself that she was just like Susan."

"Jayda came to see me at the office yesterday. She said she was pregnant with my baby. She also showed me the test results which confirmed she conceived the night we spent together. But I denied being responsible for the pregnancy and accused her of making everything up. I told her she was lying and even if she was pregnant, the baby wasn't mine. I accused her of being after my money and said other horrible things which made her leave my office in anger."

"Caleb came over to my place last night, I was angry at him for supporting Jayda and telling me the truth about me clinging to the past and not wanting to accept my present responsibilities. Then I said things I shouldn't have said to him which made him cut ties with me."

A tear rolled down Sebastian's cheek which Vanessa wiped away immediately. "This morning, I received a package from Saunders and Co. It was a document requesting my signature for me to waive my parental rights so Jayda will have full custody of the baby. Daniel made me understand that Jayda was a lawyer and one of the best. Unfortunately for me, family law is one of her specializations so there's no way Daniel would win the case for me if I took the matter to court."

"He advised me to go see Jayda and beg her but I think it's too late. I've hurt her so much that I don't think she will ever want to see me. I've lost her and my baby already." Sebastian burst into another round of tears.

Vanessa had a sad smile on her face as she calmed her son down for the second time. She was happy her Sebastian was back. What Susan did to him made him cold and distant. Vanessa was happy Sebastian had come to realize that not everyone was like Susan and after his money.

"You really messed up. You have to take responsibility for your actions and make amends."
Vanessa said.

"But Caleb has refused to answer any of my calls." He sniffed, surprised he could be this weak and emotional.

"Caleb is your only friend that I know and trust. He had the right to react that way since you hurt him pretty bad. Go to him and apologize, let him see how sorry you are."

"I know this is personal but I want you to be honest with me. You said you felt something for Jayda when you guys first met. Do you still feel that way about her or you are just interested in her because she's carrying your child?"

"I still have feelings for her Mom and I've not been with any other person since the night our baby was conceived."

Vanessa smiled at her son's choice of words.

"Then you have to do as Daniel said. It's not going to be an easy task but I don't want you to give up on her. I'm sure she wouldn't want you anywhere near her but don't you dare give up." She said and Sebastian nodded.

"It might take time for her to eventually forgive you or for you two to get along so I need you to be extremely patient."

And suddenly Sebastian saw his mother smile so bright with a glint of tears in her eyes. "I can't believe I have a grandchild on the way."

Sebastian playfully scratched the back of his head and looked everywhere else except into his mother's eyes.

Vanessa chuckled at her son's reaction.

"It's going to be hard Keeping the news away from your father and sisters."

"You have to keep it a secret mom. Just for a little while, at least until I work things out with Jayda." He pleaded. Vanessa nodded.

"You said she works in Saunders and Co right?"

"Yes," Seb replied.

Vanessa smiled, "I've heard a lot about her. She's all Olivia could talk about since she started interning at that firm."

"Olivia is interning in Saunders and Co?" He asked with a small frown.

"Your father pulled a few strings for her. It will keep her busy before she sits for the next state bar exam."

"We practically hear about Jayda every day in this house because Olivia talks about her very often. She always says Jayda is her role model and she admires everything about her."

"Make sure she doesn't know about how you've hurt her or else she will kick your ass," Vanessa advised.

Sebastian hugged his mother. "Thank you, Mom."

"You're welcome baby, I'm glad to have my son back." She kissed his forehead.

"Let's go downstairs. Dinner must be ready and I'm sure your Dad and Sisters are back already."

Chapter 27

Just like Vanessa predicted, Dinner was ready and her husband and daughters were already settled on the dining table. Olivia was almost digging in.

"Seems my family members are very hungry tonight. They couldn't even wait for me." Vanessa said as she approached the dining room.

"Olivia was meant to come tell you dinner was ready." Amelia defended.

Albert, Sebastian's father, rose to his feet. He pulled out a chair for his wife and kissed her cheek when she got settled.

"You guys should stop being gross," Olivia said to her parents before reaching for her glass of juice.

"What a pleasant surprise son, I was shocked when I saw your car outside," Albert said to Sebastian. "I hope all is well with you," Albert added

"Everything is fine Dad, I just came to see how you guys were doing." Sebastian smiled and hugged his father. He couldn't judge the old man. He hardly comes to the mansion to spend time with them.

Sebastian hugged his sisters before settling on the chair beside Amelia. They held hands while Vanessa said a short prayer then they dug in.

"So Dad, Where did you and Amelia go?" Sebastian asked as he brought his glass of wine to his lips.

Before Albert could reply, Amelia chipped in.

"We went to check out the offices' Dad's agent got for us. I've decided to start my company." Amelia announced proudly.

Sebastian smiled, "I have no doubt you'll do great. I'm proud of you."

Amelia giggled, "Thanks."

Everything about Amelia was Art. She draws and paints extremely well and went to college to study for it because she wanted to be a professional.

After getting a deal creating a painting for a cosmetic company that turned out to be the face of the brand, Amelia decided it was time for her to start her company.

She would love to create more paintings for future brands, offer workshop classes on drawing, painting and other crafts and a part of her office will be her Gallery. A place where she would display all her works and sell them.

"You never told me you were proud of me when I got admitted to law school," Olivia mumbled.

"She's just jealous," Amelia said to Sebastian.

"So did you find the perfect place?" Sebastian asked

"Yes, we did but your sister said she wants to pay for the office herself," Albert said.

Sebastian looked at Amelia. He was surprised, Amelia would never say no to free money.

"Don't look at me like that, Seb. This is something I want to do on my own. But that doesn't mean I'm not open to free money after the official opening of my company." She said and they all laughed.

"So how was work today?" Vanessa asked Olivia.

"Stressfully fine, we have this new case we are working on. Jayda is handling the case, I got assigned to assist her and I'm pretty excited about it."

Sebastian watched the way his Sister's eyes lit up at the mention of Jayda. Suddenly he wanted to hear more about her from Olivia.

"It's so gross how you never stop talking about her." Amelia groaned. "Maybe you should tell her that you want to be her best friend," she added.

"Don't be mean, Ami. I truly admire her and I'm pretty excited that I will get to work with her. It's a dream come true, Sis"

"Besides, She has a best friend already. I never knew Lilian was related to Jayda." Olivia said.

"Lilian? Our Cousin?" Sebastian asked before he could stop himself.

"Yes. Jayda only spent about three hours in the office today. She wasn't feeling too well so Lilian came to pick her."

"Debbie is also an intern and Jayda's cousin. She told me Lilian was Jayda's best friend."

Sebastian's heartbeat increased when he heard what Olivia said. He couldn't help but get worried. He wanted to ask his sister what happened to Jayda but he controlled himself not to. He didn't want to create any suspicion.

As if Vanessa read Sebastian's mind, She asked Olivia. "Jayda's not feeling too well?" She reiterated.

Olivia nodded before connecting her glass of juice to her lips. She took a few sips before replying to her mother.

"Jayda works too hard so I think it's stress. But Debbie said she had dizzy spells and almost fainted. I hope she gets well soon." Olivia concluded.

Chapter 28

On his way back to his apartment which was about thirty minutes away from his parents' mansion, all Sebastian could think of was Jayda. He felt more guilty hearing that she wasn't feeling well and wished he had reacted like a mature man when she told him she was pregnant.

He wished he could take back all that he said to her. He was willing to accept his mistake and would do anything in order to be in both Jayda's life and his baby's life.

He concluded that Lilian was the key to Jayda's heart. She knew everything about him and Jayda and yet she never said anything, at least not directly. Seb heaved a sigh. He felt like a fool when he remembered his last conversation with Lilian. Obviously, there was nobody called Liam. She was only pulling his legs.

Even though Lilian and Sebastian were not on good terms, he was willing to make peace with her and plead to her to help him win Jayda and his baby back. That was why he came up with a weird excuse and collected Lilian's number from Amelia, his younger sister.

.....

After Lilian made sure Jayda cleared everything on her plate and took her medicines, she plopped down on the sofa beside her.

"I don't know what I would have done without you Lily, thank you for skipping work today to take care of me," Jayda said to Lilian.

Lilian smiled, "You're welcome. I'm glad you're feeling better."

"Are you sure you will be able to go to work tomorrow?" Lily asked. "Maybe you should take one more day off and resume work the day after tomorrow." She suggested.

"No Lily, I promise you that I'm fine. I have a new case to work on. This individual is one of our biggest clients in the firm. Mr Tucker has appointed three interns and two paralegals to assist me so as to reduce the workload." Jayda clarified but she could still see the disapproval in Lilian's face.

"I think what made me dizzy was because I failed to eat and take my medication this morning. So, I promise to have my breakfast and take my medicine every morning before I leave for work and I will also try to leave work early so as to come home and rest." Lily nodded.

"How I wish you would let me deal with Sebastian." She grumbled.

Jayda groaned, "I thought we've agreed not to talk about him anymore."

"That fucking asshole needs to be thought a lesson," Lily said.

"Lilian," Jayda warned as she placed her hand possessively over her belly.

Lilian smiled sadly, "Sorry, I get so mad whenever I remember all that he said to you. I had wanted Gabriel to arrange some guys to beat him up." She added.

Jayda smiled at Lilian's possessiveness, "I appreciate it but you know I'm not a fan of violence." She said and Lily nodded.

"Do you think he will sign those papers you sent to him?" She asked.

Jayda shrugged. "I don't know, but I think he will. He is to return the documents to my secretary by noon tomorrow."

"I'm in a phase where I'm trying to forgive myself for everything and just accept the fact that I have to raise my child alone. Zach was ready to form a family with me but I wasn't ready then. He is a nice guy but now that I think about everything, the chemistry was never there which made me conclude we were never meant to be together."

"To be honest with you Lilian, I don't know if I will be able to forget about Sebastian but I promise I will try my best to forget about him."

Lilian gave Jayda's hand a light squeeze. "What if he comes back to like maybe ask for forgiveness and declares he wants to be in the child's life." She asked.

"I'm done with him and I honestly don't want him around me. Besides, I don't see him as someone who will come to apologize for the hurtful words he said to me."

"Who was that girl you were talking with at my office. It was as if you guys knew each other from somewhere." Jayda changed the subject.

"Oh, that was Olivia, Sebastian's Sister. I was surprised to see her there."

"Just when I decided that I don't want anything to do with the Millers." Jayda facepalmed.

"Hey, she has no idea you are in any way related to her brother," Lilian assured.

"Maybe I should switch interns. She was appointed with two other interns and two paralegals including Debbie, to assist me in this new case. I will ask another person to replace Olivia."

"That poor thing shouldn't be paying for her brother's sins. You needed to see the way she was pleading for me to take good care of you. She adores you and I'm sure it would mean so much to her to assist you in the case."

Jayda exhaled, "It's not about her, Her presence will always remind me of her brother who I'm trying so hard to forget about."

"The case won't take forever Jayda, Don't break my cousin's heart." Lilian pleaded.

Chapter 29

It was almost 9 pm and instead of driving to his place, Sebastian pulled over and made his way to Caleb's apartment. His life was a mess and he needed to start making things right.

Even if he headed straight to his apartment, he wouldn't be able to sleep because of the amount of guilt he was feeling. So settling things with Caleb this night would actually be a relief on one side.

Sebastian sighed in defeat. He had been in front of Caleb's apartment, knocking on the door and pressing the doorbell simultaneously for five minutes but Caleb refused to open up.

"Caleb please open the door, look I'm sorry for everything I did and said to you; please just open up."

"I'm miserable without you. You're my only brother and best friend, I need you, Caleb"

"You were right when you said I've turned out to be a cold beast and I hate myself for saying rubbish about Jayda or abusing and accusing you of fucking her."

"I'm really sorry for everything, I want to make things right. I'm ready to move on from Susan's betrayal and accept my responsibilities. Please, dude, open up." He said at the top of his voice, not giving a fuck if a third party could hear him. Caleb still refused to open up.

Defeatedly, he sat on the floor by Caleb's door with his face buried in his hands.

A few minutes later, Caleb reluctantly opened the door. Sebastian stood to his feet in relief.

Caleb ushered him into his luxurious two-bedroom apartment.

Caleb, who was all ready for bed, stood by the door with his arms folded, looking straight into Sebastian's eyes who was still in his suit.

Caleb's face was not looking friendly so Sebastian knew his best friend was still mad at him.

"I know you heard all that I said outside. I'm really sorry bro, our Friendship means everything to me; please forgive me."

"Are you here because you need my help or because you're truly sorry?"

Sebastian swallowed painfully. He needed his help or let's say advice but most importantly he wanted his best friend back.

"I need my brother to forgive me first and then anything else can come later." He confessed.

"I'll consider your apology..." Caleb was saying but was interrupted by Seb who pulled him into a bone-crushing brotherly hug.

"I need to catch my breath so can you please get off me." Caleb chuckled.

Sebastian had a sad smile on his face, "Sorry."

Caleb went to the bar area in his apartment. He took a bottle of wine and two glass cups. He poured some wine for Sebastian and himself, then settled on the sofa beside him.

"So how has your life been?" Caleb asked.

"Terrible" Sebastian replied before connecting his glass of wine to his lips.

"It turned out that I ruined my life with my own hands and Jayda is not taking things likely with me." Caleb looked at him confused.

Sebastian let out a sigh and began to explain to Caleb what happened earlier today when he got to his office; the documents and what his lawyer said about them.

Caleb Clinton burst into a peal of satisfied laughter. He loved how Jayda handled the whole situation. No doubt she had taught his best friend a lesson that he would never forget.

"I even love her more now," Caleb confessed, which earned a glare from Sebastian.

"Chill bro. I don't mean love in the context of what you feel for her. I mean love in the context of respect. I've not met her but I have so much respect for her already."

"I knew she wasn't after your money the day she returned the few dollars you gave her from the one night stand but I never knew she was someone of a very high position. Damn, I'm really impressed."

"So what are you going to do now? You're to return the documents tomorrow. Will you sign them?"

"Of course not. I want to be in their lives." He said possessively.

"So what will you do now?" Caleb asked.

"Mom said I should do what Daniel advised. I should go see her and apologize to her."

"Wow, mom knows about it."

"Yes, I went over to the mansion this evening to cry my eyes out. She talked some sense into me."

"She's right but you've done a lot of damage. You don't expect Jayda to open her arms and accept you as if nothing ever happened."

"I know. But I'll keep pleading and trying to win her over."

"Olivia is currently interning where she works. She said Lilian came over to the firm to take Jayda home because she wasn't feeling too well and that she heard Lilian was Jayda's best friend."

"Lilian, your cousin? The one you've never gotten along with?" Caleb asked in disbelief.

"Unfortunately Yes!"

"You really have a long way to go Seb and you also have many hearts to win."

"I know," Sebastian mumbled. "That's why I need your help."

"To be honest Sebastian, I don't think there's anything I can do. At least for now. You have to approach Jayda yourself, make her see that you're sorry and that you're a changed person. Then maybe later I can come in to talk to her on your behalf but the bulk of the work is on you." He said. Sebastian nodded in understanding.

"I've collected Lilian's number from Amelia. But I would like to reach out to Jayda first before I reach out to her for any help."

Chapter 30

Lilian planned on not allowing Jayda go to work but Jayda proved her wrong with how energetic she turned out to be. She woke up early and offered to make breakfast for herself and Lilian.

Lily made sure Jay ate everything that was on her plate and she made sure her best friend took her vitamins.

They cleaned up, prepared for work and left Jayda's apartment in their cars.

Jayda got to her office at exactly 8.30 am. She placed her handbag on the golden brown mahogany desk, then settled in her chair. She took out her diary and went through all of what she had to do for the day. She was about to do some paperwork when she was disturbed by someone knocking on the glass walled door.

"Come in," Jayda said absentmindedly without looking at the person who knocked.

"Someone delivered this for you ma'am " Anna smiled as she placed a big bouquet of red roses along with a box of chocolates on Jayda's table.

Jayda looked at the items on her table, then she took a look at Anna, her Secretary.

"Are you sure they are for me?" She asked. Anna nodded.

"From who?"

"A delivery guy brought it here. He said it was for Jayda Wright."

Jayda reached for the note in the middle of the roses.

"I'm deeply sorry for everything, Jayda. I'm not expecting you to forgive me immediately but please give me a chance to prove to you and our baby that I'm worthy to be in your lives." Sebastian Miller.

Jayda shook her head in disbelief. She put the note back in the middle of the roses.

Anna was about to take her leave but Jay stopped her.

In two minutes, Jayda typed a couple of things on her laptop and printed it. She folded the printed paper and placed it in a white envelope that had her firm's logo. 'Saunders and Co.'

"Send them back to Miller's Inc." She referred to the items Seb sent to her. "Ensure they are delivered to Sebastian Miller along with this." She handed the envelope over to Anna.

Anna reached for the items on Jayda's desk, then exited her office.

.....

The term "Heartbroken." was not enough to describe how Sebastian felt when his receptionist walked into his office with the items he sent to be delivered to Jayda this morning.

"She sent them back," Maria mumbled as she placed the items on his desk.

"This was delivered too." She handed her Boss a white envelope which he opened instantly.

Sebastian went through the letter. It was a Formal reminder, requiring him to deliver the documents Jayda sent to him by noon today.

She made it known in the letter that the papers must be sent back with his signature already tendered. And the restraining order filed against him applied to gifts. Therefore he shouldn't have anything delivered to her office or home.

Sebastian sighed in defeat. "You can go." He dismissed Maria who took her leave instantly.

Seb wanted to deliver the gifts himself this morning but he decided not to because he knew she would not welcome his presence. He was probably the last person she wanted to see.

Words couldn't describe how guilty Sebastian felt but he was determined to make things right. He knew it was going to be difficult for Jayda to forgive and accept him but he was going to give it his all.

Sebastian rose to his feet, reached for his car keys and wallet and made his way out of his office. He met his secretary, Jessica, on his way to the elevator.

"Sir, I was coming to remind you of the meeting you have in twelve minutes." The young lady spoke.

"Apologize on my behalf and reschedule the meeting for later or tomorrow." He replied Jessica without even looking at her.

As Sebastian drove towards Saunders and Co, he kept on thinking of what he was going to say to Jayda when he eventually came face to face with her. Well, that was if she was going to see him.

Seb pulled up in front of the law firm and made his way into the building. He approached a receptionist and requested to see Jayda.

Chapter 31

Jayda was in the conference room having a meeting with the interns and paralegals assigned to her. She wondered how she never noticed Olivia was Sebastian's younger sister. Well, they had lots of interns in the firm and also lots of work to do. Hence, there was no time to access everyone to see if they looked like someone she knew.

She had wanted to dismiss Olivia from working with her but she couldn't bring herself to do so. She was not that cruel to do that to her baby's aunt.

Jayda was seated at the head of the big round table while the interns occupied the rest of the table. She briefed them on what the case was about and also gave each of them their task. They asked questions where necessary and she answered them.

Jayda was almost rounding up the meeting when her phone buzzed. It was on vibration.

"Excuse me," She said to her team, then picked up the call.

"Yes, Gloria." She said to the other side, Gloria was their receptionist in the firm.

"Sebastian Miller is here to see you," Gloria replied.

"He is to return some papers to me. Kindly go through them and ensure his signature is already tendered. I'm in a meeting."

"He didn't come with any documents ma'am. He said he wants to see you and that it's urgent."

"Please tell him I have no business with him but with his lawyer," Jayda said, then ended the call.

.....

Defeatedly, Sebastian exited the building. On his way to the car, he reached for his phone and dialled Caleb.

"What's up, man?" Caleb said from the other side.

"She sent the gifts back to me along with a letter which says I should return the papers by noon today along with my tendered signature. I came to her office to see her but she refused to see me."

Caleb sighed over the phone. "You have no choice but to keep trying. But don't be persistent to the extent that you will get her irritated. Maybe you should call Lilian and see if she could be of help."

Sebastian sighed, already dreading the insults Lilian was going to shower at him. But he was ready to do anything for Jayda and his unborn child.

"Alright Caleb, I'll call you later." Seb ended the call and dialled Lily.

As soon as the phone call with Lilian went through, Sebastian's heartbeat increased.

"Lilian Martin on the line, How may I help you?" Lily said from the other side.

Sebastian swallowed painfully. "L...Lilian, it's Sebastian."

"Please, don't cut the call." He added immediately when he heard her curse softly.

"What the????...how did you get my number and why are you calling me?"

"I messed up Lily and I really need your help. Please."

Lilian laughed out loud. She already understood what he needed help with.

"If not that Jayda made me promise not to do anything. I would have dealt with you, Sebastian. She trusted you, she gave herself to you and then the next morning you started acting like an asshole."

"Because of how kind-hearted she is, She chose to tell you about the baby and you indirectly called your child a bastard."

"I regret everything, I'm deeply sorry for everything I said, I swear I didn't mean any of it."

"I'm in my car which is parked in front of Saunders and Co. I went in earlier but Jayda refused to see me."

"I know we have never been friends because of my silly behaviour. No one but me is to be blamed for all that happened and I'm ready to take responsibility and make things right."

"Only Caleb and my mom know everything. Mom told me to fight for Jayda and never give up on her. I allowed my past and fear make me look down on my present and I regret it."

"Please help me, Lilian, I know I've done a lot of damage but I'm willing to do all it takes to get Jayda and my child back. You're Jayda's best friend and you're also the key to her heart. I'm not expecting you to apologize to her on my behalf but I want you to help me plead with her to see me."

"I owe her an apology and I want to apologize to her in person. I want to ask for her forgiveness, explain why I acted the way I did and confess to her how I truly feel."

"Please Lilian, talk to her for me."

Lilian sighed. "This is really beyond me Sebastian. Once Jayda has made up her mind about something, it is so hard for her to go back from her decision. Besides, I don't trust you Seb, what if you end up hurting her again."

"I promise you that I will never hurt her again. I swear."

"You know what Sebastian? This is really between you and Jayda. I don't want to get involved. Good luck in doing all that you need to do to win her back. I have to get back to work." Lilian didn't give Sebastian the opportunity to reply because She ended the call immediately.

Sebastian threw his head back against the headrest, he ran his fingers through his hair and heaved a sigh.

He didn't want to go extreme but now that he had exhausted all his direct options, he had no other choice but to do what he had to do.

He dialled Isaac who picked up immediately.

"Yes Boss," Issac answered on the other side. Sebastian rarely called him and when he does, he knew it was for business.

"Issac, I want you to get me some info on Jayda Wright. She works in Saunders and Co. I need her home address and her personal phone number. I hope I'll be able to get them before the end of the day."

"Yes, Sir. I'll make sure you have them asap." Issac replied.

Chapter 32

After having a sumptuous dinner, Jayda and Lilian made their way to the Sofa in the living room where they talked about different things while enjoying their Ice Cream.

"You won't believe what happened today," Lilian said as she took another scoop of her Ice Cream.

"What happened?" Jayda asked curiously.

"Sebastian called me."

Jayda sighed. "He also sent me a bouquet of roses and a box of chocolates. The roses came with a note. He said he's sorry and that I should give him a chance to be in my life and my baby's life."

"Are you for real?" Lilian asked, totally surprised. Jayda nodded, enjoying the taste of her Ice Cream.

"So where are the apology gifts?" She asked because she could not recall seeing any roses in the house.

"I had Maria return them to him along with a letter reminding him that he was to return the documents I sent to him by noon. Also, the restraining order applied to the gifts so he shouldn't send any gifts to my house or office.

Jayda noticed Lilian was looking weird so she asked what the matter was. "Are you okay?"

"Yeah...I mean, I'm just surprised that he acted a little romantic."

"That's not all," Jayda mentioned as she took another scoop of her Ice Cream.

"He came to see me at the office."

"He said so when he called. He said that you refused to see him."

Jayda nodded. "I did refuse to see him. I thought he came to drop off the documents but he didn't even come with it. Instead, he requested to see me so I told the receptionist to tell him that I won't speak to him except through his lawyer."

"So what did he talk to you about?" Jayda asked Lilian.

"Immediately I knew it was him that was on the line, I wanted to cut the call but he pleaded with me not to."

"He said he was deeply sorry for everything and that he wants to make it up to you. He wants me to plead to you to see him so that he can apologize and explain why he acted the way he did."

"He sounded stressed and I could hear the remorse in his voice. I almost could not believe Sebastian Miller was the one talking."

"He said only his mom and best friend are aware of you and the baby. Apparently, his mom spoke some sense into him and made him promise not to give up on you."

"So what next?" Lilian asked her best friend.

Jayda exhaled. "I took a 50/50 chance when drafting the parental rights documents I sent to him. Because if he had signed the documents, it means I was going to raise my baby alone but now that he didn't, no doubt the documents brought him back to his senses."

"I won't deny that I feel something for him. Even before I read the note, I knew the roses and chocolates were from him and that gesture made me a little bit happy. But Sebastian Miller needs to be taught a lesson."

"If not for you who gave me a shoulder to lean on, I don't know how I would have survived it all. Sebastian cannot just approach me and expect me to forgive him like that. He hurt me really bad and he has to work really hard to earn my trust."

"So what was your response? You agreed to talk to me for him?" Jayda asked.

"Nope. I told him he shouldn't involve me in the matter and that he should find a way to sort things out with you himself."

Jayda nodded.

"Enough of your baby daddy talk. I got something for you. Hopefully, it will cheer you up."

Lilian stood to her feet, placed her already empty Ice cream cup on a nearby table and then made her way to Jayda's guest room.

Soon enough she came back with a gift bag which she handed to her best friend..

Jayda smiled as she reached for the items in the bag. The first thing she came across was a tiny pair of unisex sneakers.

"Awww Lily, you're going to make me cry," Jayda said, her eyes not leaving the tiny pair of shoes.

"Hurry up, there's still more in the bag." Lily smiled.

Jayda reached for the other items in the gift bag and came across a set of glass milk cups for babies and a T-shirt for her.

It was a grey T-shirt with a 'Mommy to be' design in black prints.

"I honestly don't know what I will do without you Lily, Thank you," Jayda said with a glint of happy tears.

"You're welcome. Well, you've been going through a lot lately and I wanted to make you happy so yay!! mission accomplished."

"In as much as I wanted to buy all that I saw in the store, I restricted myself to these three items because I do not want to scare you away."

Jayda chuckled, "Thanks my love, I will make sure I rock this T-Shirt pretty soon."

"So, do you want the baby to be a boy or a girl?" Lilian asked, interested.

"Okay, you're now scaring me away ma'am," Jayda said and they burst into laughter.

"Honestly, I haven't really thought about it. I'm still in the acceptance phase, a phase where I'm trying to process the fact that a little miracle is growing inside of me."

"If I am to decide, I would like to have a boy for my first child but I think I would be okay with any gender, as far as he or She is healthy."

"Wow, Sebastian Miller junior!" Lilian teased. Aunt Vanessa will be very happy to have a grandson."

"He is permitted to look like Sebastian but he will only inherit my character," Jayda commanded.

Lilian smiled, "Whatever, But I do hope it's a girl."

Chapter 33

The next day.....

As soon as Jayda finished saying her morning prayers, She reached for her phone which was ringing. She smiled when she saw from the caller ID that it was her mom.

"Morning Mom."

"Good morning my love, You promised to return my call yesterday but you didn't."

Jayda facepalmed. "I'm sorry mom, I got carried away with other things."

"I hope you aren't overworking yourself?" Grace asked, concern evident in her voice. She has been like a mother hen since the day Jayda confirmed her thoughts that she was indeed pregnant.

"No Mom, I'm not. Your grandchild and I come first in everything I do."

"Good to hear, my dear. I'm on my way to see a friend and from there we will go do some shopping. You Dad and I will be leaving for Italy tomorrow morning."

"Okay," Jayda said, wondering what her parents had to do in Italy.

"One of his close friends' Son is getting married so we were invited."

"Cool, I won't tell you to have fun because I know you and Dad will enjoy yourselves to the fullest."

"Sure, we would. So, any news from Sebastian?" Grace asked, which made Jayda groan.

"Mom, your friend must be waiting for you. We will talk about Sebastian when you come back from Italy. You're going just for the wedding right?"

"I forgot how stubborn my daughter could be and how good she was at changing subjects. Well, we won't be leaving immediately after the wedding. We will stay back for a few days. Don't worry, I'll call you from time to time and send you pictures"

Jayda rolled her eyes, She had more pictures of her parents from various trips and events they've attended than pictures of herself on her phone.

"Take care of yourself and I'm hoping you would have settled with Sebastian by the time I'm back. I love you, dear."

Jayda smiled, "I love you too mom, Bye."

Jayda was almost placing her phone on the nightstand when another call came in. She thought it was her mom who was calling back so she picked up the call without even looking at the caller ID.

"Yes, Mom." She answered, sitting up on her bed.

"Jayda, it's me." She heard a familiar voice say from the other side. Jay went still trying to figure out how he got her number but then she realized he was a billionaire and he had his ways.

"Please, don't cut the call, please hear me out for just a minute." Sebastian pleaded. "I'm sorry Jayda, I'm deeply sorry for everything. I've been nothing but a jackass to you and I regret my actions. I really need to see you so I can apologize in person and explain why I acted the way I did."

"Everything about you made me see life in another perspective but I was so stubborn and stupid not to accept the fact that you were different from the other women I've been with."

"I now understand what people mean when they say you don't know the value of something until you've lost it."

"I want to make amends, I want to be in your life and our baby's life Jayda. Please give me the opportunity to make it up to the two of you."

Jayda could hear the plea and nervousness in his voice. She could picture him looking slightly frustrated and guilty.

She didn't know what reply to give him so she ended the call as soon as his one minute was over.

Chapter 34

Sebastian plopped down on his bed defeatedly and tossed his phone to the other side. He wished getting Jayda back would be quite easy but who was he kidding? Not after all he had put her through.

He was happy he gave her the opportunity to apologize before she ended the call. This was one of the moments that Sebastian wished he had some sort of superpowers. He would very much like to know how she was fairing and most importantly, what was going on in her head.

Issac had gotten back to him yesterday night with her home address and phone number. But he was scared to call her last night. He finally found the courage to do so when he woke up this morning.

He came to a conclusion that Jayda and his child were worth fighting for so he wasn't giving up anytime soon.

.....

Jayda was all dressed up in her business suit and matching pair of heels, she already had her makeup done and her hair in a low ponytail. She reached for her handbag, then exited her room.

"I wish, I hope and I pray that the rest of your mornings will be like this." Lilian walked in from the entrance with a huge bouquet of red roses that had a white rose in the middle and a small gift bag.

Jayda groaned as soon as she saw Lilian walk in with the items. Without even asking, she knew they were from Sebastian Miller.

"I told him not to send me anything anymore," Jayda complained.

"I see him not giving up anytime soon ma'am." Lilian smiled as she handed the roses to Jayda.

"What am I supposed to do with this now?" She asked, her eyes not leaving the rose.

"Maybe I should....." She was saying but Lilian interrupted her.

"No!! You're not returning anything." Lilian said firmly, leaving no room for argument."

Jayda sighed. She placed the roses on the table to accept the gift bag Lilian was handing over to her.

"I think Sebastian is now doing his research well, he is getting to know what you like best." Lilian beamed as soon as Jayda brought out a box of chocolates from the gift bag. It was Jayda's favourite chocolate.

Jay exhaled as she reached for the other item in the bag. She came across a black velvet jewellery box.

"If this is expensive, I'll send it back." She said to Lilian who replied to her with a glare.

Jayda opened the rectangular-shaped box and came across a diamond drop chain. The drop chain came with a matching bracelet with the words "I love mommy" engraved on it."

"Awwww, For the first time ever, I'm proud of Sebastian. This is so sweet." Lilian giggled, admiring the piece of jewellery.

"This is not fair. He is manipulating me and I don't like it," Jayda stated, knowing with the way things were going, she might have to forgive him sooner.

"He isn't manipulating you. He has come to his senses and he is trying to win you back. You refused to talk to him so he is trying to make it up to you with these amazing and expensive gifts."

"Don't be worried about the price of everything. I'm sure it's nothing to him."

When Jayda thought that was all, She came across a handwritten note that was in the gift bag.

"I hope you find a place in your heart to forgive me. I'm willing to do anything to be in your life and our baby's life. Please accept this little token; they were bought with love and I hope you like them. I'll always be thinking about you and our baby. Take care, Sebastian." Jayda read out loud. He had a really sexy handwriting.

"Someone please get me a tissue. I never pictured Sebastian to be this romantic." Lilian said as she playfully wiped invisible tears away from her eyes.

Jayda heaved a sigh, "How the hell does he expect me to stay mad at him for long?" She mumbled. "He called me this morning to apologize?"

"He did?" Lilian asked with a raised brow. Jayda nodded.

"So? What was your reply to his apology?" Lilian asked curiously.

"I didn't know what to say to him after he apologized so I ended the call."

"I'm happy he's making so much effort to win you over. It shows how he feels about you." Lily smiled. "You can forgive him sooner than you anticipated. Life is too short to take things for granted." She encouraged.

Jayda arched a brow at her best friend.

Lily shrugged, then decided to change the subject. "I made breakfast. Let's go and eat before it gets cold." She said.

Jayda put back the items Seb sent for her in the gift bag, she arranged the red roses in her flower vase and then went to join Lilian on the dining table.

Chapter 35

Sebastian found himself extremely happy as he returned to his apartment.

He was nervous as hell throughout the day. His heart skipped a beat whenever his secretary or anybody from his office knocked on his door. He was afraid anyone of them would appear before him with the gifts he sent to Jayda this morning.

Fortunately, she didn't return them and neither did she send him a notice about those papers she sent to him.

He had also asked his security if anybody came to deliver anything and thankfully nobody did.

Seb was relieved and he hoped that things would eventually get settled between himself and Jayda.

Sebastian went straight to his room to take a shower and then changed into a sweatpant and no shirt on. He went to the bar in his living room to get a bottle of wine and then came back to his room, settled on his bed and started doing some work.

Halfway through, he reached for his phone on the nightstand and decided to send Jayda a text.

"I hope you had a stress free day. Just checking up on you to make sure you and our baby are okay. You two mean the world to me. Feel free to get in touch with me if you need anything. I hope you forgive me soon! Sleep tight...."Sebastian.

As soon as Sebastian sent the text, a call came in from his mom. He smiled as he answered.

"Hi, mom."

"I won't ask you how you're doing because you sound very happy."

"Yeah, kind of." He replied, playfully scratching the back of his head.

"So I guess you've settled with Jayda?" Vanessa asked from the other side.

Sebastian could picture a smile on his mother's face as she spoke.

"Not Officially. I'm still trying my best to make it up to her."

"I'm glad you are. I called because your Dad wants to speak to you."

"Dad? But mom, you promised" Sebastian facepalmed.

Vanessa chuckled, "I'm sorry, I tried to keep it a secret but I couldn't contain myself so I had to tell your father."

Sebastian exhaled. He was sure as hell he was going to receive a whole lecture from his Dad.

"So how long were you planning on keeping this a secret from me?" Albert, Sebastian's Dad said.

"Good evening Dad. I wanted to settle things with Jayda before I tell you." Sebastian justified.

"Your Mom told me everything and I'm really disappointed in the way you treated her."

Sebastian massaged his forehead with his free hand. He was disappointed in himself too, that was why he was doing all he could to make up for everything.

"But I'm glad she thought you a lesson and made you see that she was different from the person you thought she was."

"You feel something for her right? You want to be with her not only because she's carrying your child." Albert asked.

"Yes, Dad. I like her very much." He admitted.

"Then keep fighting for her no matter what. I wish you all the best son and thank you for making me a Grandfather."

Sebastian smiled, "Thanks, Dad."

"Make sure you come over to the mansion during the weekend. I have some work-related matters I want to discuss with you." Albert added before he passed the phone to Vanessa, his wife.

"I'm kind of hoping you and Jayda would have reconciled by next month so you will bring her along to my birthday dinner," Vanessa said excitedly.

Sebastian groaned. "Mom, your birthday is still a month and a few days away."

"I know, I'm just saying." Vanessa chuckled.

"Hopefully, Jayda and I will be on good terms by then and we will fulfil your wish by attending your party."

Sebastian and his mother talked some more before he ended the call.

He felt a little disappointed when he saw no new message on his phone. He was kind of hoping Jayda would have replied to his text by the time he finished talking to his parents. He was going to give her all the time she needed but he was never going to give up on her.

Meanwhile...

Jayda was putting her hair in a messy bun when her phone beeped, indicating that she had a message.

She reached for her iPhone on the bed and her stomach did a little flip when she saw it was from Sebastian. She had saved his contact as 'Seb' earlier on.

Jay could not help with the smile that overtook her face when she read his text. He was successfully breaking down the walls she had put up to guard herself against him.

Jayda proceeded to her bathroom to apply some skincare products on her face. When she was done, she admired herself in the mirror, looking for any changes. Nothing much except for the fact that her boobs were a little bigger.

She smiled as she caressed her still flat belly. She was already loving the idea of being a mom. "Daddy said we mean the world to him. You want us to give him a chance?"

Chapter 36

Two weeks later.

Caleb found himself in Saunders and Co on a Monday morning. He had a meeting with a senior associate of the firm, Mr Tucker, concerning the protection of the new products invented by his company. The meeting went well and Caleb thanked Mr Tucker and other associates who helped out before walking out of the conference room. He thought Jayda was going to be part of the lawyers that would be present in the meeting. He stylishly asked for her and was told she was busy with another case.

As soon as Caleb walked out of the glass-walled conference room, he bumped into his best friend's sister, Olivia.

"Caleb, what are you doing here?" Olivia asked excitedly as she pulled him into a bone-crushing hug.

Caleb chuckled, "I came to see Mr Tucker. We had a meeting with some associates. And you, where are you going?" He asked her.

"Oh, we've been working pretty hard since morning, doing some research for this new case Jayda is working on. I was on my way to get drinks."

"This firm has the best lawyers in the country, make sure you learn well so you'll be like them."

"Sure, that's the goal." She said proudly.

"Oh shit, that's Jayda, I have to go," Olivia said. She gave Caleb a quick hug before disappearing towards the opposite direction of where Jayda was coming from.

Caleb smiled at the thought of Olivia not knowing that Jayda was pregnant with her brother's child. He wondered if Jayda was aware that Olivia was Sebastian's sister.

"Beautiful." would be an understatement for Caleb to describe how gorgeous Jayda was. He stood still and watched as she stopped to talk to someone.

Jayda was looking really pretty and professional in her dress which stopped right above her knees. She had matching heels on and wore her hair down.

If she wasn't taken by Sebastian, he would have tried to ask her out but that could never happen because he was in love with his girlfriend. He wondered what possessed Sebastian to treat such an amazing lady with disrespect.

Caleb composed himself when he saw her coming towards him. He also walked towards her and tried to get her attention.

"Good afternoon."

"Hello," Jayda smiled at him. "How may I help you?" She asked politely.

"You're Jayda, right?" He asked. She nodded.

"I'm Caleb, Sebastian's best friend." He introduced.

"Oh," Jayda said softly. Everything now made sense when she saw Olivia chatting away with him.

"It's nice to finally meet you." Caleb smiled. "I've heard so much about you from Sebastian," he added.

"I hope he told you good things about me?" Jayda said. Caleb nodded.

"We had a fight on the day he denied being the father of your child. Thank you for teaching him a lesson, he realized his mistake and came back to ask for my forgiveness."

"I know I shouldn't be intervening in you guys' matters but I want to plead on Sebastian's behalf. He's really sorry for everything and he wants to be in your life and the baby's life. Please give him the chance to make it up to the two of you." He pleaded.

Jayda nodded after a while.

"Thanks for hearing me out. I hope we'll see each other very soon."

Jayda smiled, "Hopefully, have a nice day!"

.....

Sebastian had been the sweetest to Jayda in the past days. He either sent her flowers, chocolates, gifts, dinner or lunch everyday and once in every two nights, he sent her a text message, asking how she was doing. Even though Jayda read all the messages, she never replied to any of them but she had been wanting to reconcile with him.

She doesn't know if it was her Ego that had prevented her from doing so or the fact that she was afraid to involve him in the next chapter of her life. She doesn't want a situation where she would be too attached to him and then he would break her heart.

Chapter 37

As soon as Caleb got to his car, he reached for his phone and dialled Sebastian. He put his phone on loud speaker and started the car.

"Dude, guess who I just saw?"

"How do you expect me to know." Sebastian groaned from the other side.

"I just saw and spoke to Jayda."

"Are you for real? Where did you guys meet?" Sebastian asked.

"I'm just leaving Saunders and Co. I came to see the senior associate. I saw Olivia and just in time, Jayda was passing by so I got the opportunity to talk to her."

"What a good friend you are! You had an appointment in that firm and you could not invite me"

"But you told me you were going to be busy today." Caleb chuckled.

"I'm not busy whenever it comes to anything that has to do with Jayda," Seb said.

"Okay, Sorry Bro. Next time." Caleb smiled. Sebastian rolled his eyes on the other side.

"You never told me she was this beautiful and Sexy..." Caleb exclaimed.

"She's mine dude, stick to your girlfriend," Seb replied possessively.

Caleb smiled, "Damn, She definitely has you wrapped around her fingers."

"So what did you guys talk about?" Sebastian asked, interested.

"I introduced myself as your best friend. I also apologized on your behalf and assured her you've changed. I could see the eagerness in her eyes about her wanting to give you a chance."

Sebastian heaved a sigh, "I hope so."

"So I guess Olivia doesn't know about Jayda and the baby," he asked.

"No, she doesn't. Only mom and Dad are aware. I have to get back to work Caleb, we will talk later."

"Okay, bro." Caleb ended the call.

.....

Sebastian stayed back an extra one hour at the office to complete his task for the day. At a few minutes past 8 pm, he was done with everything he had to do.

Seb was sorting the documents on his desk, to see the ones he will take home to continue working on and the ones he will leave in the office when his phone rang.

He let out a silent groan because he knew it was Olivia who had called again. He promised to give her a call in twenty minutes. It wasn't even up to twenty minutes and his younger sister had called again.

Without looking at the caller ID, he picked up the call.

"Olivia, I told you I was going to call you back in twenty minutes. It's barely nine minutes since you last called."

"It's not Olivia, It's me, Jayda. I'll call back if you're busy." That sweet familiar voice said.

Sebastian's heartbeat increased, finding it hard to believe he was on the phone with Jayda. Heaven knows he had been dying for this day to come.

"No, no... You can, Sorry I mean, I thought it was Olivia, my sister that was calling," he explained.

"No need to cut the call Jayda, I'm all ears." Sebastian rose to his feet and nervously scratched the back of his head. He silently heaved a sigh of relief, Jayda called him which must be a good thing right?

"Sorry I didn't reach out to you earlier, I wanted to be rest assured that you were a changed person. I got all your gifts and I read every text message you sent. Thank you."

"No need to mention. You deserve more than that and I'm sorry for the way I acted, what I said to you and how I behaved towards you starting from the morning after the night our baby was conceived." Sebastian said sincerely, hoping Jayda would feel that he really wanted to be in her life, he wanted to experience everything concerning the pregnancy. He wanted to be there for her and their child. "How have you been?" He asked her.

"Good." She replied.

"And the baby?" He whispered shyly.

"The baby is fine too."

"I know this is impromptu but I wanted to ask if you are free tomorrow."

"Sure, Yes... Definitely!" Sebastian replied immediately. He didn't care that he had meetings scheduled for tomorrow. Three meetings in the morning and one in the afternoon.

"Okay. I have a Doctor's appointment tomorrow morning by 9:25. You are free to come if you want to."

Sebastian had the best smile on his face. "Sure, I would love to. I will be there." He tried to hide his excitement but failed woefully. Jayda could tell he was very happy that she extended the invite to him.

"Okay, I'll text you the address. We will see tomorrow."

"Jayda!!" He said before she ended the call. "Thanks for calling. You have no idea how much I've longed for this day. I promise to make it up to you and our baby."

"We will be counting on that." Jayda smiled. "I will see you tomorrow, Goodnight."

"Goodnight, sweet dreams," Sebastian replied.

"See, it wasn't that bad." Lilian smiled. She was listening to their conversation. Well, she wasn't able to hear from Sebastian's side but she listened attentively to all that Jayda said and from the smile on Jayda's face, she could tell everything went well.

Jayda tucked a few strands of hair behind her ear. "He said he will be at the appointment tomorrow. My little peanut and I will have a shoulder to lean on."

Lilian connected her hands with Jayda's own. "Be open to Sebastian and as he had requested, give him the opportunity to make it up to you. Perhaps you guys are destined to be together because how everything happened is just so crazy. I'm happy that that arrogant cousin of mine finally met his match." Lily said which made Jayda blush.

"So we are now Sisters. Not just by words, but by blood. Though I was hoping it was going to be you and Gabriel, but that brother of mine is just so weird."

Jayda laughed out loud. "You know Gabriel sees me as his sister and nothing more."

"Yeah, besides I don't think he's ready to stop being a playboy. But he met a girl on Uncle Albert's birthday and they've been together for a while now which is a good thing. Hopefully, their relationship will last."

"I hope so too. Everyone deserves to be happy. Like you always say, life is too short." Jayda replied.

Suddenly, Lilian's phone buzzed, she had an incoming call. "Finally, the call I've been expecting." She said excitedly as she stood up from Jayda's bed.

"My regards to him. Let him know I miss him more than you do." Jayda said which earned a smile from Lilian.

She blew Jay a kiss before exiting her room to answer her boyfriend's call.

Roman, Lilian's boyfriend was a Medical Doctor. He has been away for almost eight weeks now. He was on a two months assignment in Australia.

Chapter 38

As soon as Jayda ended the call, Sebastian did a happy dance for three minutes. He wanted to go to the rooftop of his office building and shout out loud that he was going to his baby's appointment tomorrow.

Before he left the office, Sebastian contacted his Secretary to reschedule all his morning meetings. Jayda and his child mattered the most in his life, every other thing could come later.

Seb had smiles on his face as he drove to his apartment. He took a shower, had dinner, then face timed Caleb.

"Guess what?" Sebastian said when his best friend's face came into view.

"You bought a new car," Caleb replied dryly. It was second to none how often Sebastian changes his cars.

"Unfortunately, No."

"Then what is it?" Caleb asked, carefully.

"Jayda called me this evening."

"Are you for real?"

Seb replied with a nod. He had smiles all over his face.

"Wow. That's amazing!"

"I know, I can't stop smiling since then."

"So what did she say?" Caleb asked.

"She thanked me for all the gifts I sent to her, I apologized for everything I did and she invited me to her Doctor's appointment tomorrow."

"That's amazing, I'm so happy for you, Seb. You lost her once and I really hope you learned your lesson. Now that she has given you another chance, Please don't screw it up. A woman like Jayda is hard to find."

"I promise I won't screw up. So, which outfit should I wear tomorrow?" Sebastian asked as he moved his camera to four different pairs of suits he had set aside in his closet.

Caleb chuckled in disbelief. "You're going for an appointment, man and not a damn business party."

Sebastian moved the camera back to his smiling face, "I know, I want to look good for Jayda and my baby. If I wasn't going to work tomorrow, I would have gone for a casual outfit."

"I See....someone is over excited about tomorrow," Caleb smiled.

.....

Sebastian hardly had any sleep last night. He kept on replaying his conversation with Jayda in his head and for some reason, he felt today was going to be the start of a new beginning for him. He promised himself to be very careful not to screw anything up.

Seb was up by 6:33 am, he did his morning ritual, made himself a cup of coffee which he sipped while doing some work on his laptop.

Once it was almost 8:30, he got ready for the day and left for the hospital.

As soon as Sebastian got down from his car, He sighted Jayda pulling up in the space next to where he parked his car. They must have like minds, arriving at the same time.

As nervous as he felt, he went over to the driver's seat to welcome her but he had to wait for a while because she was on a phone call.

Once Jayda was done talking to the person on the other side, She reached for the handbag that was on the front passenger's seat and helped herself down, only to come face to face with Sebastian who had both of his hands in his pocket. She had no idea he was standing there and perhaps waiting for her.

Sebastian was impressed by the woman before him. She looked more beautiful than the last time he saw her. She was also glowing wonderfully well which must be as a result of the pregnancy. Jayda was in her business suit attire with a pair of matching heels and bag. She had her hair in a low ponytail. She was just perfect!

"Good morning." He smiled at her. He noticed she was putting on the drop-down chain he bought for her and that made him very happy.

"Hi." She replied with a small smile.

"You look amazing!" He complimented which earned a small blush from Jayda.

"Thanks." She replied.

"Thank you for extending this invitation to me, I wouldn't trade being here with you with anything in the world." He said sincerely.

Jayda smiled, "We are honoured to have you here with us. Doctor Davis must be waiting for us, Let's go."

Sebastian and Jayda walk side by side into the hospital. When they got to the reception, they were directed to the ultrasound room where Davis was waiting for them.

"Good morning." Dr Davis greeted as soon as Seb and Jay walked into the room. She hugged Jayda and shook hands with Sebastian.

She was happy to see Jayda looking radiant which was great compared to how sad she was on her last appointment. It didn't take her long to figure out Sebastian was the father of Jayda's baby. She was happy he was here with Jay.

Sebastian sat on a chair beside the ultrasound bed while Jayda sat on the bed as Davis began to ask her questions about her health.

"How have you been dear?"

"Good, I guess."

"Morning sickness?"

"It's not always the most fun part of my day but I've been able to cope with it. The vitamins you prescribed helps me reduce the nausea but I feel dizzy once in a while."

Doctor Davis nodded. She scribbled something down on her chart.

"Any cravings?"

"Spicy food and sometimes Ice Cream. But this man over here has been feeding me with lots of chocolate." She pointed at Sebastian who suddenly became shy. They all chuckled.

"Any weird changes in your body?" Dr Davis asked.

"For now, No." She answered.

Davis took Jayda's blood pressure, thankfully it was normal which showed she hadn't been stressing herself. She led her to the scale to weigh herself after which it was time for the ultrasound.

Jayda removed her blazer and passed it to Seb who was more than happy to hold it for her. She settled on the bed. Dr Davis raised her Cami a little, right below her boobs.

Chapter 39

As far as Sebastian could remember, Jayda had a very flat stomach and she still does. The thought of her sexy belly growing their child made him want to tear up.

After contemplating for a while, he took a bold step and connected his right hand with Jayda's left ones. Jay smiled at him before turning her attention back to Dr Davis whose attention was on the monitor.

Sebastian and Jayda listened attentively as She explained everything to them and they were happy to see their little peanut.

"It's so tiny." Sebastian awed with smiles all over his face; His eyes not leaving the monitor.

"Yes, but the perfect size for an almost two months old baby."

"In a few seconds, you will hear the heartbeat." She announced before punching a few things on the monitor and soon enough, they were blessed to hear the most beautiful sound in the world.

"Oh my God!" Jayda whispered as happy tears rolled down her cheeks. Sebastian wiped them off. With tears in his eyes too, he gave Jayda's hand a light squeeze, then kissed the back of her palm. He was blessed to be able to witness this moment with her.

Jay, on the other hand, was grateful to be able to experience all of this. She knew this baby was going to change her life for the better. Everything seemed real now that they heard the heartbeat. Though she was new to the whole experience, She promised to be the best mom she could to her baby. Hopefully, she and her baby will have the same bond she and her mom share.

Doctor Davis gave the parents some time to enjoy hearing their baby's heartbeat while she went ahead to print out some ultrasound pictures.

She came back to the room and handed the pictures which were already in a brown envelope to Sebastian.

Jayda almost died of embarrassment when Seb placed a long kiss on her lower belly, not minding the fact that Doctor Davis was there. He rolled down her Cami and then she sat up on the bed.

"Everything is going well, Your baby is growing perfectly. She said to them. The parents-to-be nodded with smiles on their faces.

"Keep eating healthy, avoid stress and always stay hydrated."

Dr Davis turned to Sebastian and said, "I'm counting on you to take very good care of them. Again, Don't feed her with only chocolates, let there be varieties. You can mix the chocolates with healthy food and drinks and maybe a little bit of healthy sex to help your baby grow healthier."

Sebastian chuckled, "Noted Doc."

Jayda's face was almost as red as a tomato. But Seb gave her hand a light squeeze, indirectly telling her that there was no need to be shy about what the Doctor said.

Davis handed Jayda a meal plan and prescriptions of the vitamins she should get.

"I'll see you guys at your next appointment."

"Thanks, Doc." They both said. Jayda stood to her feet. Seb wore her blazer for her. She put the prescription, brown envelope and meal plan in her handbag then gave Davis a goodbye hug.

Seb and Jayda made their way to the pharmacy section of the hospital to buy Jayda's vitamins. Before she could reach for her purse to pay for the items, Sebastian beat her to it by handing over one of his credit cards to the cashier.

"Thanks," Jayda mumbled, shyly.

He smiled at her. "Don't mention."

Seb collected the medicines and his card after which they made their way out of the hospital.

"Please have breakfast with me" He pleaded. He had no idea what her reply was going to be but he knew there was nothing bad in trying. He wasn't ready to let her go yet.

Jayda wanted to say no because she had work waiting for her in the office but she couldn't bring herself to decline his offer after looking into his pleading eyes.

"Okay." She agreed. Seb let out a sigh of relief.

They walked down to a fancy restaurant which was not far from the hospital.

Chapter 40

Sebastian and Jayda were ushered to a private table for two. Seb pulled out a chair for Jay before settling down opposite her. A waiter came with the menu, they went through it and both ordered what they wanted.

Soon enough, their orders came and they dug in. Sebastian spent the first few minutes admiring Jayda as she ate. He liked the fact that she was herself around him.

"So how is work?" He tried to start a conversation.

"Fine. Since I found out about the pregnancy, I've been on my best behaviour; trying not to overwork myself." Sebastian nodded, happy that she was taking their baby and her health into consideration.

"I had no idea your Sister was interning in Saunders and Co. I knew from Lilian not too long ago"

"I also came to know about it recently. Olivia adores you. My mom said she talks about you all the time. You're her idol"

Jayda gets flattered whenever she hears compliments like that. She was aware that many aspiring lawyers and learned colleagues looked up to her because of all her achievements.

"I hope She doesn't see me otherwise when she learns about the baby," Jayda said.

"I don't think so. She will definitely be happier and proud that you're now part of the family. It's only Amelia who might get a little bit jealous."

"Amelia?" Jayda asked confused.

"Amelia is Olivia's twin sister." He explained. She nodded.

They finished their breakfast, Sebastian paid and they made their way out of the restaurant.

They walked back to the hospital's parking lot in silence.

"Can I come in? Please, There's something I would like to discuss with you." Seb asked when they approached Jayda's car. She replied with a nod so they got settled in the front driver and passenger's seat.

Sebastian sighed before breaking the silence. "I'm usually not like how I behaved towards you. My experience with women made me turn into a cold beast."

"Because of my status, a lot of women always wanted to associate themselves with me. Some even made it clear to me that they wanted to carry my heir but I was extremely careful with people I had a one night stand with. Though two people came later, claiming they were pregnant for me. It turned out one was lying and the other one was pregnant with another man's child."

Seb paused to look at Jayda who was listening attentively to all he was saying, she nodded, encouraging him to continue.

"A few years back, I met Susan and I fell in love with her. I don't even know if that could be called love because I never felt for her half of what I feel for you."

"We met in a club and we hit it off from there. We went on a couple of dates before I made it official by asking her to be my girlfriend which she happily agreed to."

"Then almost four months into our relationship, she told me she was pregnant and I felt on top of the world. I was the happiest man that day. She confessed she hadn't been feeling well so she went to the hospital for a test. She showed me the test results which confirmed she was a few weeks pregnant."

"I was ready to do everything for Susan, I gave her everything she asked for. She goes shopping every week and the least I gave her for shopping was \$25,000. She loves flashy and expensive stuff too so I spoiled her with surprise jewelry on different occasions. There were times she would be sad and burst into tears because she misplaced those jewelry and just to make her feel better, I would buy times two of the ones she misplaced."

"I was ready to propose to Susan, give her her dream wedding, I had already bought a mansion for us which I planned we would move in to after the proposal." By this time, Seb's eyes were filled with tears. Jayda noticed it. She also noticed the hurt in his face and voice as he spoke. Her heart went out to him.

"To cut the long story short, I overheard Susan talking to someone on the phone the day I planned to propose to her and my whole world crumbled based on that conversation."

"It turned out Susan had a boyfriend and the two of them were using me to get a fortune. She never loved me, I was just their prey to their financial freedom. From that conversation, I learned that she wasn't pregnant, the pregnancy tests results were forged, She lied about all the pieces of jewelry she misplaced. Turned out she was giving them to her boyfriend who was selling them along with other expensive items I bought for her."

"I also got to know her real name wasn't Susan and that night, she was planning to fake a miscarriage scene and then break up with me."

"I felt used, manipulated and very angry. If not that my mom trained me not to lay my hands on a woman, I would have strangled her with my bare hands"

"Susan wasn't ashamed of what she did and neither did she deny any of it when I confronted her. Instead, she blamed me for being so naive and even made fun of me that I couldn't satisfy her in bed. She did all of that to make me feel less than a man and she succeeded because I was depressed for days."

"I hired some guys to locate her boyfriend. After hours of torture, they were able to recover over half of the money Susan and her boyfriend got from me directly and indirectly."

"Not that I needed that money but I would be happier if it was donated to people in need and that was what I ended up doing. I donated the money to charity."

"My experience with Susan made me the way you met me which is why I was scared of any form of commitment."

"I remember being nice to you the night I met you and all that we talked about came genuinely from my heart. Everything changed the next morning because I remembered Susan and I wanted to prevent myself from getting hurt again which was why I said horrible things to you. I swear to you that I didn't mean all that I said that made you cry."

"Days went by and you were the only one I could think of. I tried to have other flings but I couldn't go past a little smooching with them. You spoilt me for other women, Jayda."

"Caleb advised me to go after you, apologize for everything and tell you the way I feel about you but I didn't because of my Ego. And then unexpectedly, you walked into my office with the test results, informing me that you were pregnant. All I could see was history repeating itself again so I lost it."

"You are a good person, Jayda and I'm sorry for everything I put you through. You chose to come clean to me about our child when you could have just kept it to yourself."

He took one of Jayda's hands that were placed on her lap.

"I'm not justifying all the wrong I did to you by telling you about my past with Susan because you didn't deserve to be treated the way I treated you no matter what hardship I've had in the past. I wish you could feel how sorry I am. I know I cannot change the past but for the rest of my life, I promise to make it up to you and our child."

"This child is our first baby and I want us to enjoy every moment of its growth till he or she is born and beyond that. Whiles, we are on that, I'll like us to explore what we feel for one another." He looked into her eyes with his pleading eyes.

Chapter 41

After a few seconds of silence, Jayda spoke. "I'm sorry for all that you went through, I'm sorry for not forgiving you sooner and I hope you forgive me too."

"I'm willing to give us a chance. I've never been good when it comes to commitment or any form of relationship but I promise to give my all to make us work. Please, just don't break my heart."

Sebastian smiled. He brought her hand to his lips and placed a soft kiss on it. "I promise, I won't break your heart." He assured. "So we are cool now?" He asked hopefully.

Jayda nodded.

"Thank you." Sebastian leaned closer to her and kissed her forehead.

Jayda reached for her handbag on the passenger's seat and took out the envelope which had the ultrasound pictures in them. There were six copies. She took three copies for herself and handed Sebastian the remaining three copies in the envelope.

"I will send one copy to my parents. They are really excited to be grandparents." Seb said and then a question popped in his head.

"How did your parents take the news?" He asked Jayda.

"Bring a retired nurse, My mom saw the signs in me. She knew I was pregnant when I refused to admit it to myself but she and my Dad are okay with it."

Sebastian nodded.

"I want to show you something. Promise me you won't freak out." Sebastian said shyly.

Jayda smiled, "I'll try not to."

Sebastian rolled his left sleeves up a bit. Jayda saw that he had a bracelet on his wrist. It was a matching bracelet of the one he sent to her along with the necklace she was currently putting on. But his bracelet had some words written in a foreign language engraved on it.

But that was not what Sebastian was trying to show her. He had her name tattooed on his wrist.

Jayda chuckled in disbelief. She reached for his wrist and ran her fingers over her name. It was written in tiny cursive words. "Jayda my love."

She could not help with the smile that overtook her face.

"I initially went for a haircut with Caleb, my best friend. We made a stop at a tattoo shop because he wanted to get one. So he forced me to get one too. You were all I could think of so I chose to tattoo your name on me. That way, everyone will know I'm taken." He said proudly.

"No one has ever had a tattoo of my name. Not even Lilian that claims she loves me so much. I love it, Thanks."

Before she could ask him what the words engraved on his bracelet meant, they were interrupted by Jayda's phone. She had an incoming call from her Secretary who informed her one of her clients whom she had an appointment with was around.

Jayda actually lost track of time. It was already past noon.

"Sorry, I've got a client waiting for me."

"It's fine. I should return to the office too. "

He looked into her eyes and spoke. "Drive safe and please take care of yourself. Don't forget to call me if you need anything." She nodded.

Sebastian leaned closer to her, He kissed her cheek before he got down from her car with the envelope which had his own copy of ultrasound pictures. He watched as she drove away before making his way to his car.

Chapter 42

As soon as Sebastian got settled in his car, he had an incoming call from Caleb; He answered immediately.

"What's up, Bro?" He said to Caleb.

"Hmmm, someone seems extremely happy today."

He smiled, "You have no idea how happy I am."

"I'm glad for you Seb. How did the appointment go?" Caleb asked.

"Very well. Jayda is fine, the baby is also fine and growing well. Jayda and I were opportune to hear our baby's heartbeat and I promise you it was the most amazing sound I've ever heard. At that moment I felt blessed and complete. I'm already anticipating our next appointment"

"She agreed to give us a chance which I'm very grateful for. Today is not even over yet and it is already one of the best days of my life."

"Congratulations man. I'm glad that things are falling in place for you. Always make her happy and pleaseeeeeee don't mess things up."

"I won't, I promise," Seb assured.

.....

Sebastian had smiles on his face throughout the day which did not go unnoticed by everyone. He was extra nice to his workers and even gave them an early day off. But he stayed back and worked till 6 pm, his usual time.

Before leaving the office, he decided to text Jayda.

"Mi Amor,"

Sebastian's phone beeped immediately, his smile grew wider when he saw that Jayda had replied to his text.

"Mi Corazón" She replied which made Sebastian blush a little.

"I hope you had an amazing day. I know you haven't had dinner yet. What should I order for you?" Seb.

"I did. Thanks but I'm not hungry. I'll just take a glass of orange juice before I go to bed." Jayda.

"Are you home already? Please, you have to eat something; for our baby's sake, even if it's only a little. Remember what the Doctor said." He persuaded.

"I just got home. I'll find something to eat. I'm so tired to cook so I'll call Lily to buy something on her way."

"It's fine. Just tell me what you feel like eating and I'll order it for you and Lilian."

"I think some Chinese will do." Jayda.

"Okay, it will be delivered to you soon. I'm about to leave for my apartment. I'll give you a call before I go to bed."

"Thanks, I'll be expecting your call." Jayda.

.....

As soon as Sebastian got settled in his apartment, He got his laptop and face timed his Mom, wanting to give her the good news of how his day went.

Sebastian chuckled as soon as his mother's face came into view. She had some white scrub on her face. "Mom, you're still on with your facial routine."

"Of course! I have to look sexy for my husband." She admitted with a smile. "How are you? You look really happy tonight."

"I'm fine, Mom. I accompanied Jayda to her doctor's appointment today."

"Are you for real?" Vanessa asked surprised.

"Yes, Mom. She called me yesterday to ask if I wanted to come along with her."

Vanessa had smiles all over her face. "Wow, that's amazing. How did it go? How is she and my grandchild?"

"It went well, mom. Jayda is fine and your grandchild is healthy and growing."

Sebastian reached for the ultrasound picture and showed it to his mom, hoping she could see it clearly through his device.

"Wow, Albert come take a look." She called her husband who was somewhere in the room.

"Wow!" Albert muttered.

"He or she is almost two months old. I'm already anticipating the next appointment. Is that weird of me?" Seb couldn't help but ask.

"Of course, not." Vanessa replied with a proud smile on her face.

"I think it's normal to feel that way. Congratulations Son." Albert smiled.

"Thanks, Dad." Seb blushed.

"So how did you feel when you heard its heartbeat?" Vanessa asked even though she had an idea of what Seb had felt. She was happy Jayda let her son experience that wonderful moment with her.

"Words wouldn't justify how I felt, mom. Today was definitely one of the days I'll never forget. I feel blessed and I'm so grateful."

"So that means you and Jayda are cool right?" Vanessa asked hopefully.

"Yes, we are. We've agreed to give in to what we feel for each other. I plan to take our relationship slow and earn her trust in the process."

"I'm so happy for you Son. Everything is finally falling in place for you." Albert said.

"Please make her happy always. Jayda and your child should be your priority." Vanessa added.

"Thanks, Dad and yes mom, I promise to make her happy and be there for her always."

Chapter 43

"I remember my mom telling me to attend a surprise engagement party. She said Sebastian was going to propose to some girl. I told her I wasn't going to attend because Seb and I never got along."

"Then on the day of the engagement, Gabriel told me everything was cancelled because the girl turned out to be someone else. I remember him saying Sebastian was heartbroken." Lilian completed.

"I feel so sorry that he went through that. Don't you think you should have told me about it?" Jayda asked.

"Honestly, it didn't cross my mind. I never knew the whole story so I would not have known it was that incident that made him start acting like that." She said and Jayda nodded in understanding.

"Let's say, I was never interested in knowing anything about Sebastian Miller. But I'm happy you guys are cool. I will visit him some time to have a one on one cousin talk with him. I need to make him understand that he will have me to deal with if he hurts you or my god baby."

"god baby?" Jayda smiled.

"Yes, I'm your best friend, therefore, I'm your baby's godmother," Lilian said proudly.

Jayda chuckled, the thought of who was going to be her baby's godparents never crossed her mind but Lilian was definitely going to be the godmother.

"He had my name tattooed on him?"

"Really?" Lily asked in disbelief, her lips curving into a smile.

"Yes, on his wrist."

"He is deeply into you," Lilian assured. "I won't be surprised if he pops the question really soon." She added.

Jayda blushed. "I don't think so."

Lily chuckled, "Yeah, me too. Because he would not want to scare you away. It might not be soon but it will definitely happen."

"I agreed to give him a chance and I hope I don't screw it up. You know how bad I am when it comes to relationships." Jayda confessed.

Lilian gave her hand a light squeeze. "You will do just fine. I have a feeling things will work out with you and Sebastian. Just be yourself, love him and create time for him." She advised. Jayda replied with a nod.

"Do you remember the bracelet he sent to me? The one with 'I love Mommy' writings engraved on it"

Lilian nodded.

"I saw the same bracelet on him but I couldn't translate what was engraved on it."

"Perhaps it was your name in another language." Lily teased. "Did you ask him?"

"I wanted to but my phone rang then. I know a little bit of Spanish so it's not Spanish"

"Maybe it's Greek or Italian. Auntie Vanessa is half Greek and half Italian but she grew up in America. Gabriel also told me Sebastian is quite fluent in a number of languages."

Jayda sighed, "My baby comes from a family of great descendants."

"Count yourself lucky, not everyone gets a baby daddy as handsome, rich and versatile as Sebastian Miller." Lilian teased.

.....

As soon as Sebastian was done talking to his parents, he dialled Jayda who picked up after a few rings.

"Hey," Jayda said to the other side, she had been expecting his call.

"You seem excited to hear from me." He smiled.

"Something like that. How was work?" Jayda asked as she got comfortable on her bed.

"Stressfully fine but I was in a good mood all day and couldn't stop smiling. I'm sure everyone around me noticed."

Jayda chuckled, "Same here."

"I had my Secretary get a frame for me. One that would fit our baby's ultrasound picture. I placed it on my desk and couldn't stop staring at it" Seb said. "Thank you for giving me the best gift ever. You have no idea how much today meant to me."

Jayda smiled, "You are welcome, thank you for gracing us with your presence. I had wanted to ask what those words meant. The words engraved on the bracelet you wore today."

"Oh!" Sebastian muttered.

"Yes, so what do they mean?"

"The words on it are powerful words relating to someone very special to me. I promise to explain what they mean the next time we see."

"No problem, but I hope that very special someone is me"

"Hopefully!" Sebastian chuckled. "So how is our baby doing?"

"He is fine."

"He?" Seb reiterated.

Jayda smiled, "Or She. I don't want to refer to him or her as 'it' anymore."

"Okay, But you want our child to be a boy?" He asked.

"I'm fine with any gender but I'm hoping it will be a boy. That way, he will be there to protect his younger Siblings."

Sebastian smiled at her reply. She wanted more kids, so does he and hopefully, she will have them with him.

"What about you? Do you want a girl or a boy?" She asked.

"I haven't really thought about it but I'm fine with any gender." He confessed.

"It's fine then, Let's God's Will be done," Jayda concluded.

"I facetimed my parents this evening and showed them the ultrasound picture. They were very happy."

Jayda smiled, "I can't wait to meet them. Our baby is so lucky to have two sets of grandparents that are going to spoil him or her."

Sebastian smiled, "I know, my mom can't wait to meet you too. I promised her I'd bring you to her place soon so you can meet them."

"Not a bad idea. I'm ready whenever you want us to go." She assured with a yawn.

"Someone's feeling sleepy. Let me allow you to go to bed. It was nice talking to you, my love."

Jayda chuckled, "Sorry, I get tired easily nowadays. It was nice talking to you too and I wouldn't have imagined going for that ultrasound on my own. It was worthwhile with you in there." She admitted.

"And thanks for Dinner." She added.

"Anything for you and our baby. Have a good night rest don't forget to dream about me."

Jayda chuckled, "I'll try, Goodnight."

Chapter 44

Lilian was somewhere around Millers Inc so she decided to stop by to say hello to Sebastian.

"Hello Cousin," Lilian said in a sing-song voice as she stepped into Sebastian's office.

Seb chuckled as he rose to his feet. He approached Lilian and gave her a hug. This was their first time sharing any sort of friendly bodily contact.

A few days back, they were nothing but enemies. Thanks to Jayda, they now acknowledge themselves as cousins and maybe friends.

"I almost did not believe my receptionist when she said you were here to see me." He said as he ushered her to take a seat opposite his desk.

"Well, I was somewhere around so I decided to stop by to greet you. I promised your baby mama that I was going to come to see you in the office and discuss a few things with you."

"I don't want you to call her that, she means so much more to me," Sebastian said possessively.

Lilian chuckled with her hands up. "I apologize. Anyway, as Jayda's best friend and your baby's godmother, I come in peace to give you an official warning not to hurt them in any way or else, Mr Sebastian Miller, you'll have me to deal with." She said with a serious face.

"I learned my lesson Lily, hurting them is the last thing on my mind right now. I've lost Jayda once and I don't want to lose her again. I knew all I went through to make her talk to me or even see me and I don't want to go through that phase again."

Lily nodded. "I feel rest assured hearing this from you. Jayda has never taken any of her relationships serious but she promises to give her all to make things work out for you two."

"What I'm saying is that some things are going to be new to her so please be patient with her." Lily clarified and Sebastian nodded.

"So, you are our baby's godmother? Jayda never mentioned that." Sebastian teased.

"Of course, I am," Lily said proudly. "And don't you dare take such position away from me." She threatened.

Sebastian smiled, "I promise, I won't."

Lily's eyes connected with the cute frame on Sebastian's desk. She took a closer look at it and awed when she saw it was his and Jayda's baby ultrasound picture. "This is beautiful," She whispered.

Seb smiled proudly. "I know. Everytime I look at the picture, I feel more motivated and blessed. The thought of having a younger version of me who will call me Daddy and look up to me for so many things sends chills down my spine."

"I'm really happy for you and Jayda. She said she wants the baby to be a boy."

Sebastian smiled, "She told me but I'm sure we will be fine with whatever gender."

"Jayda's birthday is in a couple of weeks and I'm informing you so you will start planning something elegant for her. Maybe we can throw her a surprise party, inviting family and friends. Jayda has never been a partying type so all her birthdays have been celebrated indoors."

Sebastian nodded. He didn't know her birthday was close by and that made him realize they didn't know much about each other. For some reason, Seb was determined to make this birthday special for her and he promised to make it one of her best birthdays.

Chapter 45

Evening Time.

The Millers' Mansion.

Vanessa Miller was having dinner with her husband and her girls when a question crossed her mind.

"Have you girls congratulated your brother?"

"Why?"

"For what? Did he buy a new car?"

Olivia and Amelia asked respectively.

Vanessa took a glance at her husband before she spoke. She thought Sebastian would have told them about it.

"Maybe I should let Sebastian tell you guys himself," Vanessa concluded and continued eating her food.

"Why mom? tell us. We are anxious to know." Olivia bugged.

"I agree with Olivia, If it's good news we'll love to know," Amelia added.

"Okay," Vanessa placed down her cutlery.

"Your father and I are going to be grandparents."

The girls were shocked, Olivia looked from her mom to her Dad who nodded, confirming what his wife just said.

"Wow." She said after a while. "That means Amelia and I are going to be aunties," Olivia said with a smile.

"That's if the person claiming to be pregnant for our brother is saying the truth and not just a gold digger like Susan," Amelia pointed out.

"Can you just be positive for once?" Albert said to his elder twin daughter who internally grumbled. No one got a hint of what she said.

"Mom, Dad, Don't mind Amelia. She has always been jealous of all the women Sebastian has been with."

"Anything that makes you sleep at night. Excuse me," Amelia picked up her plate which had some leftovers in it and her glass of orange juice and then she walked out of the dining room.

"I thought she would at least be happy for Sebastian." Vanessa muttered as she went back to her food."

"Like always, she will come around. Let's just give her time to digest the news."

"But Mom, Dad, this girl is for real right? She loves my brother and the baby she's expecting is Sebastian's" Olivia asked hopefully. She was as crushed as Sebastian when they found out Susan's intention. She wouldn't want any of her loved ones to go through that again, most especially her brother, Sebastian.

"Yes, Yes, Yes," Vanessa replied.

"But we will leave it to Sebastian to tell you more about it," Albert said.

Olivia nodded in understanding and proceeded to devour her grilled chicken.

.....

After clearing the table, and catching up with some funny talks with her mom, Olivia Miller returned to her room, took a shower and changed into her comfy nightdress. She was about to call it a night when she decided to call her brother to congratulate him.

Sebastian picked after a few rings.

"Am I speaking to the most amazing father to be in the world? the one who refused to inform his sister that she was going to be an aunt." Olivia teased.

Sebastian chuckled from the other side. "I'm sorry for not telling you sooner Liv. A lot has been going on in the past few days."

"No problem. I called to congratulate you but at the same time I'm worried."

"Worried about what?" He asked concerned.

"The girl you are with. You love her right? And I hope she feels the same way about you. She's not like Susan, right? I don't want you to go through another heartbreak."

Sebastian smiled, he could hear the concern in his younger sister's voice.

"There's nothing to be worried about, Olivia. I finally found the right girl and she's the one I want to send the rest of my life with."

"Congratulations then, If you're happy, I'm also happy for you." She said to him.

"Thanks, Liv." Sebastian smiled. "So I assume Mom and Dad didn't tell you who the person is.

"No. They said they will leave it to you to tell Amelia and I" Olivia replied.

"Okay, Let's just say you know the person and you see her almost every day," Seb said.

"Sebastian, you know I'm not good at guessing." She groaned.

"Okay, She's Lilian's best friend." He announced.

"Our cousin, Lilian? Lilian's best friend??" Olivia thought for a while and then it hit her.

"Oh My God!, Seriously? Wait, are you for real?" She asked, surprised.

"Yes dear," Sebastian answered proudly.

"Oh my God!!!!!" Olivia screamed in excitement. Sebastian burst into laughter as he removed his phone from his ear for a while.

"How? Where? When? I've been working with Jayda recently and I see her almost 100 times in a day. I even run errands for her and she never said anything to me." Olivia said at a go.

"Jayda is so perfect for you. How come you are this lucky? How did you guys even meet? How come I never knew about this?" Olivia added. Even though she was surprised about everything, She was glad Jayda was the one carrying her brother's child. She wouldn't have asked for a better person for her brother than Jayda.

Sebastian chuckled, "Calm down, miss." He could picture Olivia walking up and down her room, rambling on the phone and that was exactly what she was doing.

"It's a long story, Olivia. I fucked up along the way because of my fear of getting hurt again. But Jayda forgave me and now we are planning on making things work between us."

"She didn't know you were my Sister until recent. I love Jayda and I plan to spend the rest of my life with her." Olivia held back happy tears. She could feel the happiness in her brother's voice and that made her extremely happy.

"I wish I could hug the hell out of you right now Seb. I'm so happy for you and at the same time I'm so proud of you." Liv confessed as she plopped down on her bed.

Sebastian smiled, "Thanks, Sis. Now that you know about everything, don't go around bugging Jayda."

Olivia giggled, "Don't worry, I won't."

Chapter 46

Lilian had gone back to her apartment to sort things out and prepare for her boyfriend's arrival so Jayda was home alone.

After taking a shower and changing into her nightdress, she proceeded to the kitchen for a glass of orange juice which she would take along with the takeout she bought on her way back from work.

Before she could settle on the couch and enjoy her meal, there was a knock on the door.

She reluctantly went to answer the door and came face to face with a delivery guy who was with a big rectangular box. Jayda found it weird for him to be doing deliveries at night and besides she didn't order anything so he must have come to the wrong place or at least come to ask for directions.

"Good evening ma'am." He greeted.

"Good evening. How may I help you?" She asked.

"Miss Jayda Wright?" He asked. She nodded.

"This is for you." He stretched out the package for her to accept.

"I didn't order anything." She clarified, giving the delivery guy a confused look.

"It was ordered on your behalf ma'am." He encouraged her to sign for and accept the package which she did.

Jayda shut her door and proceeded to her living room. She sat on the couch and began to unravel what was in the box.

A smile tugged at her lips as soon as she came across all that was in the box. An elegant red dress, a pair of matching heels, clutch and jewellery. There was a note in the box so she reached for it and read what it said even when she already had an idea of who it came from.

"I have an event to attend on Friday. Please be my date. I promise it will be worthwhile."
Sebastian...

Jayda blushed and kept the note aside. She took out the dress from the box and admired it. It was her size and she could tell Sebastian spent quite a lot on it. The heels were her size and the jewellery was so beautiful.

She placed all the items in the box and took it to her room. Then she reached for her phone on the nightstand and dialled Sebastian who picked up immediately.

"Hey," He said excitedly, perhaps because he had been expecting her call to know if she would be his date for the event.

"I just got the package." She said to him.

"Will you accompany me? I really have to show up for this event and I don't want to go alone or with another person. Please be my date?" He said nervously.

She smiled, "I'd be honoured to accompany you."

"Thank you, I promise it will be worth your time," Sebastian assured.

"I'm sure it will, as far as you're there with me, Thanks for the dress and jewellery. I love them."

"You're welcome. I can't wait to see them on you. I can already picture you being the most beautiful at that event."

Jayda blushed. "Thanks, but I think you should slow down on the gifts. Don't you think you're spoiling me too much?"

"I don't think so, Jayda. You deserve all the amazing things of life and I will continue to spoil you with gifts as long as I can afford them." Sebastian said sincerely.

"Okay then, I shall continue to accept them with love." She smiled.

"So how are you and my little one doing? Have you had dinner already?"

"We are doing fine. I was about to before I was interrupted by the delivery guy."

"Oh, I'm sorry about that."

"No problem." "How are you doing? I hope you've had dinner too?"

"I'm good. And I was just about to warm some leftovers."

"By the way, Lilian stopped by the office to see me today," he added.

"Yes, she told me. I hope she didn't say anything silly?" Jayda asked hopefully.

"No. She came to lecture me on how she would hunt me down if I do anything to hurt you or her god baby."

Jayda chuckled. Lilian was really taking her godmother duties very seriously.

"She's a good friend, you're so lucky to have her."

"I know! She's one of the best things that has ever happened to me and so is this baby." She confessed.

Chapter 47

Jayda was on her feet, beside her desk, sorting out some documents when she heard someone knock on her glass-walled door. She took a look at the entrance and saw that it was Olivia. She gestured for her to come in and Olivia did just that.

As soon as Jayda turned to face her, she was instantly pulled into a hug by Sebastian's younger sister.

Even though Jayda was confused as to why she deserved a hug from Olivia, she returned her hug.

"Thank you!" Olivia muttered with her arms wrapped around Jayda. And what followed was someone sniffing.

"Olivia, are you crying?" Jayda whispered.

Olivia pulled away from the hug and Jayda could see tears in her eyes. "Sorry, I'm just overwhelmed. Yesterday, Sebastian told me about you and the baby and I'm really happy for you and him."

"I found it hard to believe at first because I never saw it coming between the two of you. I'm always around you most times and not even once did I picture you with my brother."

"I'm sure he told you about Susan, it took awhile for Seb to recover from all she did. It was one of the hardest things we had to go through as a family."

"Now that this has happened, I wouldn't have asked for a better girlfriend for my brother and a better mother for my niece or nephew, I'm very happy for you and I'm also happy Sebastian, Congratulations!"

Jayda smiled, "Thank you!" She was relieved Olivia approved of her because Sebastian's family approval meant a lot to her.

"In case Sebastian hurt you in any way, Just let me know and I'll make sure I beat him up"

Jayda chuckled, she was glad everyone was promising to be there for her. "I'm sure there won't be any need for that. Sebastian has assured me that he won't break my heart and I've also promised the same."

"You guys are so perfect for each other. I hope I find what you both have."

"You will," Jayda assured, pulling Olivia into a hug. "Your approval really means a lot. Thanks."

Olivia giggled. "You are welcome. I should go back to the work my boss asked me to do before she fires me." Olivia teased which earned a chuckle from Jayda, knowing she was referring to her.

.....

At noon, Jayda received two unexpected visitors. Lilian and Roman.

She approached Roman and pulled him into a bone-crushing hug.

"I missed you, Rome. Please don't accept any more offer that will make you leave us for as long as two months"

Roman chuckled, "I missed you too bunny and Congratulations on being a Partner of this prestigious firm. I'm really proud of you." He kissed her forehead.

"Thank you!" She smiled.

"Okay, Lilian is here also, Doesn't she deserve a hug too?" Lily said in a jealous tone.

Jayda finally freed Roman from the hug and hugged her best friend who was pretending to be jealous.

She ushered both of them to the visitors' area of her office, they settled on the couch and Jayda served them wine.

"Sorry I can't join you guys in the wine fest, I will stick to my orange juice." She took a sip of her juice before settling on a couch opposite her best friends.

"Lilian told me everything on our way back from the airport. I truly admire your strength Jayda and I can't wait to give Sebastian my warning too."

"Thanks to your girlfriend, She kept me sane and was always there for me whenever I needed advice or a shoulder to cry on." She winked at Lilian who had a proud smile on her face.

"So I assume you've met Sebastian before," Jayda said to Roman.

"Yes, Gabriel introduced me to him when I attended one of Lilian's family gatherings. I must say, you are glowing and looking very radiant. I can see Sebastian's influence on you." Roman said as he wrapped his arms around Lilian's neck.

"Oh please, we are taking it slow." Jayda blushed.

"Jayda means everything to that cousin of mine, he is ready to do anything for her and I have no doubt she is in good hands," Lily assured her boyfriend.

Jayda brushed her fingers over the tip of her glass cup which still had some orange juice in it. "I'm happy it was all a blessing in disguise." She smiled.

"Now enough about me. how was your trip, Roman? and I hope you bought something for me." She pouted.

Lilian chipped in, "He dare not return empty-handed. Your gift is at my place, I will bring them when I come over to your place."

Jayda nodded.

"My trip was fine, I don't think I'll be travelling for a while, at least not for work purposes. I want to settle down and start my own family." He looked at Lilian with dreamy eyes.

"Perfect! I don't have to worry about my baby not having a playmate," Jayda said excitedly which made Lilian blush even more.

Chapter 48

Jayda could not help with the smile that took over her face when she stared at herself in the mirror. The red dress Sebastian bought for her fitted her perfectly and with the little makeup she applied, she looked very beautiful, like Cinderella, waiting for her Prince Charming to arrive so they can proceed to the event.

Jayda had no doubt she looked like a bag of money. She had an expensive dress, jewellery, and shoes on.

But she was a little bit nervous. Never had she attended any charity event filled with only billionaires in the room. Zach had invited her on so many occasions when they were still dating but she would decline, using work as an excuse.

Jayda heaved a sigh, reached for her clutch which had her phone, credit card and a keycard to her apartment. Then she made her way to the living room to wait for Sebastian.

Before she could take a seat to relax a little, the doorbell rang. She went to answer it and came face to face with the most handsome man in the world. Her baby Daddy, her very own 'Sebby'. He was in his dark tailored suit, he had smiles on his face and was holding a bouquet of red roses.

Sebastian was blown away by the gorgeous angel who stood before him. He had asked Lilian for her clothes and shoe size before picking the outfit for her. Seb knew all the men at the event would have a hard time keeping their eyes off her but he will be by her side all through and give them the necessary glare they deserve, to make them understand that she was only his.

"Hi." Jayda smiled, bringing Seb out of his thoughts.

Sebastian closed the gap between them. He caressed her right cheek.

"You're the most beautiful woman I've ever laid my eyes on." He said sincerely as he looked into her eyes.

Jayda blushed, "Thank you."

He kissed her cheek then handed her the roses. Sebastian assisted her in arranging the rose in an empty vase and soon enough they were good to go.

They made their way to Seb's Car that was parked right outside her apartment. He helped her settle in the front passenger seat and then he made his way to the Driver's seat.

"You really have such a great taste. Thanks for the dress and my Jewellery, I love them." Jayda said.

Sebastian smiled, he wasn't used to people thanking him for everything and this woman right here, the person he was crazy about, the mother of his firstborn and future kids thanked him for every little thing.

"You're welcome, babe. I'm glad you like them." He reached for one of her hands with his free ones and gave it a light squeeze.

"I hope our little bean has not been naughty in there." He asked, took a glance at her, before returning his attention back to the road.

Jayda chuckled, she could see the love and adoration in his eyes when he spoke about their baby.

"It's still tiny so I can't say much. I guess he or she is well behaved but has no mercy when it comes to my morning sickness."

Sebastian smiled sadly, he wished he could be there for her during her morning sickness. He had no problem asking her to move in with him but he didn't want to scare her away. He had an idea of how painful morning sickness could be and how much women had to endure during pregnancy.

He was 9 when his mother gave birth to his twin sisters, an age wise enough to understand what was going on. But he was determined to be there for Jayda as much as he could.

Sebastian stopped the car in front of the hall where the event was taking place, he passed the keys to the valet and went to the other side to open the door for Jayda.

He saw the look of surprise on Jayda's face. She was expecting the press to be all over the place, taking pictures here and there but the entrance was awfully calm except for guests walking in and out of the hall

"The event is a private one," Sebastian explained. Jay nodded in relief. She was not always her best whenever she was around the media.

With his hand on her lower back, Sebastian ushered her into the hall. It was just as she had pictured it to be. Big, expensive decorations, high chandelier lights, waiters walking around with food and drinks, some of the guests were on their feet in different corners of the hall, trying to mingle while some were seated, chatting away.

"I can feel peoples' eyes on me. Is anything wrong with my dress?" Jayda stopped in her tracks and asked Sebastian.

He smiled, "Nothing is wrong with your dress, dear. You look so beautiful that people are finding it difficult to take their eyes off you."

She sighed in relief. "I got scared for a while. I thought something was wrong with my outfit."

Sebastian kissed her cheek and they continued to make their way through the guests.

"Sebastiano" A very familiar voice called.

"Uncle Ariche." He hugged his father's friend.

"It's so good to see you again, Son. How are you?" He asked as soon as Sebastian pulled away from the hug.

"I'm fine, Uncle."

"Meet Jayda, The Queen of my heart" He introduced her to him.

"Good evening, Sir." Jayda stretched out her hand for a shake.

Uncle Ariche gracefully shook her hands and placed a polite kiss on it.

"It's so nice to meet you, dear." The old man smiled.

"Same here," Jay responded

Sebastian wrapped his arms possessively around Jayda's waist.

"So does that mean I should be expecting a wedding invitation from you two very soon?" He asked the romantic duo.

"That's the goal Uncle and hopefully, you will receive one from us soonest," Sebastian replied while Jayda tried to hide her blush.

Seb introduced Jayda to some of his business partners, they ate, drank and mingled. Sebastian made sure Jayda cleared her plate and stayed hydrated.

Chapter 49

Before the event came to an end, Sebastian was called to give a speech. Jayda listened attentively at what he said and her heart was filled with pride, knowing Sebastian had been a major sponsor of this event to help raise money for the less privileged.

Just as they were about leaving, they came across somebody awfully familiar. Jayda facepalmed mentally.

"It's nice to see you again, Jayda." Zach, her ex-boyfriend said. He stood before Jayda and Seb with his girlfriend by his side.

Sebastian noticed how uncomfortable Jayda was so he connected his right hand with her left one and gave it a light squeeze.

"I saw you from afar and so I decided to come to say Hi." Zach smiled.

Jayda knew Zach was used to attending events like this but never did it cross her mind that she was going to see him here tonight.

"She must like you so much that she decided to come with you. No matter how much I persuaded her to come with me then, She never gave in because she was always busy with her first love, her work." From the statement he made, Sebastian was able to conclude he was her ex.

As much as he should be angry at Zach, he couldn't bring himself to do so because if he hadn't broken up with Jayda, he would have not met her at the club and she would definitely not be carrying his child.

"You don't need to throw what happened in the past at her face, the two of you were not meant to be together that was why things never worked out between you two."

"Jayda is the love of my life, She has moved on and she's happy which is all that matters and I'm sure you are happy too." Sebastian gestured to the girl beside Zach, her dress showed her small well-defined bump. He remembered Jayda telling him one of the main reasons Zach left her was because he wanted to start a family of his own and she wasn't ready for that.

"Let's go, sweetheart," Sebastian whispered in Jayda's ear and guided her towards the exit.

.....

Jayda heaved a sigh as soon as she rested her head against the headrest. "Thanks for standing up for me." She whispered to Sebastian.

"You have nothing to thank me for. I'll do it again if I have to." He gave her hand a light squeeze.

"I was shocked to see him and immediately I heard his voice, all the memories came back. The day he broke up with me, he said he and his girlfriend were taking it slow but her bump tells it all. I didn't notice her lower body that night. He must have been sleeping with her before he broke it off with me. Not that I blame him in any way. It was all my fault because I took him and our relationship for granted."

She swallowed painfully and looked into Sebastian's eyes. "I really suck at all of this. The only thing I know how to do well is being a lawyer. I can't keep a relationship and I don't even know if I will be able to be a good mother to my child. Maybe we should stop whatever is going on between us. You deserve so much more and I don't want to break your heart." She completed, looking everywhere but him.

"Look at me Jayda." Seb persuaded, and she did just that.

He caressed her face, "You don't need to allow anyone to make you feel less of yourself. You're a great lawyer and I promise you that you'll be a great Mom."

"We've all made mistakes in our past. We can only learn from them and move on. You agreed to give me a chance and we've been doing great together, we communicate from time to time and you also made time to accompany me to this event."

"I'm not perfect and neither are you but for the sake of what we feel for each other, we will make this work. Just like how motherhood is new to you, the same applies to me, I've never been a father before. I don't mind registering us for baby classes so we can learn all that we need to know."

"Look, what I'm trying to say is that I believe in what we have and the bond that we share. As far as we are together, we will figure things out. I'm not promising you that we won't make mistakes. We will but we will learn from it and that is how we will grow."

"I've lost you once and I don't want to lose you again. Let's have faith in what we feel for each other and please fight for me as I will always fight for you. You promise?" He asked.

Seb watched Jayda as she battled with her inner thoughts. He heaved a sigh of relief when she responded with a nod. Sebastian kissed the back of her palm.

He didn't want to leave Jayda to herself, drowning in the thought of her not being good enough, so he made a proposal.

"Instead of dropping you at your apartment, will you accompany me to mine instead? I'm not comfortable leaving you alone drowning in thoughts from the past. I promise not to do anything stupid, we will chat and have a good night sleep."

"Does that mean we will have to stop by my place to park an overnight bag?" She asked.

"It's up to you, I'm fine with anything."

"Okay, we will go to your place then," Jayda replied.

Chapter 50

Sebastian engaged Jayda into random conversations on the ride to her place and soon enough they arrived at her apartment.

She made Seb get comfortable on the couch in the living room and entertained him with a glass of wine while she went to her room to pack an overnight bag.

Sebastian chuckled as soon as Jayda reappeared with a medium size backpack. She had also changed her outfit to a knee-length dress and she had her fancy sandals on.

"I changed my mind, I'll be spending the weekend with you." She said shyly.

Lilian had gone over to Roman's place for the weekend so Jayda thought it wouldn't be a bad idea to spend her weekend with Sebastian. That way, they will get to know each other better.

Sebastian smiled, "I have no problem with that. I'll be honoured to have you over for the weekend."

He rose to his feet with his now empty glass cup. "Let me clean this and we will get going." He made his way to her kitchen and was back in no time. Sebastian collected the bags from her while she locked up the apartment and then they proceeded to the car.

.....

"Welcome to my apartment!" Sebastian bowed, ushering her into his crib.

Jayda took slow steps in and began to admire his place. His apartment was way bigger than hers and decorated with the finest and most expensive furniture.

Sebastian placed Jayda's bag on one of the couches in the living room. He proceeded to where she was standing by the window. He wrapped his arms around her waist from behind and she rested her head on his chest.

"I'm sorry my apartment looks a bit masculine."

"It's fine, it has a homey feeling and I love this view."

Sebastian kissed her cheek before turning her around to face him.

"Do you feel like eating anything?"

"No, I'm okay." She replied.

"Are you sure?" He asked again. She replied with a nod.

Seb showed Jayda around his apartment. He showed her his kitchen, guest room, gym, and office/library.

"I saved the best for last, This is the master bedroom and where we will be sleeping." He introduced as they walked into his bedroom hand in hand.

Sebastian didn't lie when he said he saved the best for the last. His room was indeed a typical billionaire's room.

Jayda turned to face him. "It's beautiful but are you okay with the both of us sleeping here. I me...an don't you want your privacy?" She shuttered.

Seb closed the gap between the two of them. "There's nothing that will make me more fulfilled than having you sleep and wake up beside me for the rest of our lives. The weekend is short and I want to spend every single moment with you"

Jayda smiled, "How did I get so lucky with you?"

Sebastian shrugged. He was the one who considered himself lucky to have Jayda.

Chapter 51

While Jayda took a shower in Seb's bathroom, Sebastian used the bathroom in the guest room. He dried himself and changed into his casual sweatpants and shirt. Then he went to the kitchen to grab some cookies and a glass of milk for Jayda.

By the time Sebastian got back to the bedroom, Jayda was still using the bathroom so he placed the plate of cookies and milk on the nightstand, sat on the bed and occupied himself with his phone.

Soon enough, Jayda came out putting on short shorts and a tank top. She was trying to put her already washed and dried hair in a messy bun when Sebastian got a glimpse of her belly.

In no time, he was by Jayda's side. "I see some changes, This little one is growing." He possessively wrapped his arms around Jayda's belly from behind.

She chuckled. "You sure? My belly is still as flat as I can remember."

"It is." He whispered, sneaking a hand under Jayda's top to make direct contact with her belly. Jay shivered at his touch, trying to block all memories of their passionate one nightstand.

"I know your belly is still flat but I can notice a slight change." He caressed her lower abdomen in a circular motion.

"I've been wanting to do this all night." Sebastian gently turned Jay around, he dropped down on his knee, raised her top, then placed a long kiss on her lower abdomen. "I love you so much."

Jayda's heart was filled with pride. She could see that Seb adored their baby.

Seb and Jay settled on the Sofa in the bedroom. They made funny conversations while Jayda munched on her cookies.

For the first time that night, She noticed he was wearing that same bracelet so she asked. "Do you ever take it off?"

"No." He answered immediately.

"So what do the words engraved on it mean?"

"You won't give up, will you?" He asked.

Jayda shook her head.

"Okay, the words are in Greek." Jayda nodded, encouraging him to tell her the meaning.

Sebastian ran his left hand over his face. "I hope I don't scare you away with the meaning," he said more to himself.

Seb let out a sigh before he spoke, pointing to the engraved words. "It means, 'my heart beats for Jayda'"

Sebastian said, looking everywhere else except into Jayda's eyes.

Jayda smiled. She knew those words had something to do with her but hearing him officially tell her what it meant, warmed up her heart. He decided she could tease him a bit. "Care to elaborate?"

He chuckled, looking into her eyes. "You love seeing me embarrassed. Don't you?"

She shrugged, waiting for him to speak from his mind.

"I'm into you, Jayda. I know it's just two months since our paths crossed but it's as if I've known you for a longer time. Since the night our baby was conceived, you were all I could think of. I've never been this crazy about anyone."

She took his warm hands in hers. She didn't fail to notice the affection and sincerity in his eyes when he spoke. "We are in this together babe. I can say the same about me."

"Babe?" Sebastian reiterated, his lips slowly creasing into a smile.

Jayda groaned "Was that the only thing you could pick out from my statement?"

He shook his head. "It feels so good hearing you call me that."

Jayda shrugged. She reached for her glass of milk and slowly gulped down the remaining contents.

When she was done, Seb pulled Jayda closer to him and made her sit on his lap. "There's no need to be shy around me. You have no idea how relieved I am to hear you say you feel the same way about me. I love you, Jayda." He said sincerely, looking into her beautiful eyes.

Slowly, Jayda connected her face with his and placed a soft kiss on his lips. She was about to pull away when Seb deepened the kiss, he took his time to explore every inch of her mouth.

Even after they pulled away to catch their breath, Sebastian kept on showering kisses on Jayda's earlobe, down to her neck. She moaned louder when he kissed and teased her soft spot with his teeth.

"Seb....!" She whispered, her eyes closed, enjoying the pleasure he was giving her.

"Yes, my love!" He answered seductively in between kisses.

"Please..." She moaned, stylishly grinding herself against him. She could feel his bulge through his sweatpants.

"You want me to stop or continue?" He asked even after he knew she wanted him. He knew he had promised her that nothing was going to happen between them so he was ready to stop if she didn't want to go through with it. Even though it meant taking another cold shower.

"I... want ...you... Sebastian." She declared.

Sebastian Miller stood to his feet with Jayda in his arms. He laid her gently on his bed before climbing on top of her.

"I've wanted you so bad for days, my love, I promise this will be better than the first" Seb said with a voice full of desire. He slowly traced kisses from her jaw to her neckline, to the top of her breast.

"I hope you don't turn cold tomorrow because if you do, I'll leave you for good." She moaned as Seb took her left nipple in his mouth.

He sucked the left nipple, teased it and played with the right one before giving her a reply.

"I've learned my lesson, sweetheart. You've made me a better person." He said, then went ahead to pleasure her core.

Sebastian took his time to worship Jayda's body. He was true to his word; The lovemaking was far better than their first.

Chapter 52

Jayda smiled as soon as she felt someone showering her face with kisses. She knew it was no one else than Sebastian.

Since she refused to get up or open her eyes, Sebastian decided to tempt her with a passionate kiss on her lips which Jayda returned.

Before things got pretty heated, Seb pulled away and whispered in her ear. "It's time for breakfast my love, please get up and have some food."

Jayda opened her eyes, Seb helped her sit up.

"Good morning!" She greeted him.

Sebastian smiled. He kissed her forehead.

He reached for the tray of breakfast and placed it on her lap.

"Seb!" She chuckled "This is too much."

She referred to the eggs, bacon, waffles, bread and a glass of freshly squeezed orange juice on the tray.

"You're eating for two." Sebastian reminded.

"I know, but it's still too much." Jayda smiled.

"Okay, eat what you can."

"I will only eat if you join me." She proposed.

Sebastian was not used to having breakfast. For him, Coffee served as breakfast. He sometimes had lunch but dinner was a compulsory meal.

He woke up early to make breakfast for Jayda because he knew every meal was compulsory for her and so she would take her vitamins afterwards.

"Okay," Sebastian said as they both dug in. He ate almost nothing but tricked Jayda into eating over half of what was on the tray.

Seb took the dishes to the kitchen while Jayda made her way to the bathroom to clean up.

When they were done with what they were doing, they both came back to the bedroom. Jayda reached for her vitamins and Seb passed her a glass of water.

"Thanks for making me breakfast. You're a good cook." Jayda said again, after complimenting him in between meals.

He smiled. "You're welcome. Unfortunately, I'm not versatile but I know how to make a few delicacies. We can go grocery shopping later on and pick out some items for dinner tonight. I will make you one of my favourites."

Jayda smiled, "I can't wait to taste it."

"So, Lily said you know a number of languages."

"Yeah, just a few. Spanish, Greek, Italian, French and of course, English."

"My mom is half Italian and Greek so She taught my siblings and I how to speak those languages when we were little."

"That's impressive, the only second language I know is Spanish and that was because my Dad imposed it on me. But I love that he forced me to learn it."

"I can teach you Greek." Seb offered.

"I think Greek Is too hard." Jayda frowned.

"Okay, we can start with Italian." Seb proposed. Jayda nodded.

"I have a few books about the basics of the language which I will give you but before that, I have something for you." Sebastian reached for his Wallet that was on the nightstand.

Jayda looked at him curiously.

He sighed, "I know you are an independent woman and I love that about you but Jayda, I also want to be involved financially."

"You are not only the mother of my child but the love of my life and it is my duty to protect the two of you and provide everything you need." He opened his wallet and searched through the credit cards that were in there until he finally came across the one he was looking for. 'A black card which had Jayda's name on it.'

"Sebastian..." She groaned as soon as he handed out the card for her to collect.

"Please, accept it." He pleaded.

"You don't have to, I promise I'll be fine and If I need anything, I will ask you," Jayda said. She didn't want it to seem like she was taking advantage of him. He worked so hard for his money and he should be the one spending and enjoying it.

"Please accept it." Sebastian pleaded once more.

Chapter 53

After a minute of staring at both Seb's pleading eyes and the card, She reluctantly accepted it.

"Thank you!" He smiled and placed a light kiss on your cheek.

"It's not for decorating your purse." He warned when he saw her giving the black card a strange look. "Make sure you use it for everything you need." He encouraged. She nodded.

Jayda smiled when she saw her picture in his wallet. "I think you're very obsessed with me" She teased.

Seb smiled, "You have no idea."

.....

Sebastian and Jayda had the best weekend of their lives in Sebs' apartment. They had so much fun and also made love countless times; trying different positions. Sebastian pampered Jayda so much that she made a promise to always spend the weekend with him.

Monday morning came and they both had to return to work but the duo did not fail to call and text each other every time. They were already addicted to one another and Jayda found herself not only opening up to Sebastian but trusting him also.

On a Tuesday afternoon, Sebastian was going through some documents when his phone rang. He smiled and answered the call when he saw that it was his mom.

"Hi, Mom." He said cheerfully.

"I hope you're good Son?" His mother replied. From her response, Sebastian could tell all was not well.

"Mom, is anything the matter? You know you can tell me about it? Are you and Dad cool?" Seb could not help but ask.

"All is well between me and your father. I just want to tell you to stop by the mansion this evening. Amelia said she has something to discuss with us all and she specifically requested your presence."

"Is everything okay with her?" Sebastian asked.

"I don't know, Son. She refused to say anything to your Dad and me. She did not go to work today too. She has been in her room all day. I just have a feeling that what she wants to tell us may not be what we really want to hear."

"Okay Mom, I'll be there by six."

"Okay son, we shall be expecting you. Olivia did not go with her car today. I'm thinking you could stop by the firm to pick her up and then the two of you can come home together."

"Okay mom, we'll see later then."

.....

After hearing what his mother said on the phone, it was hard for Seb to concentrate on work but he did after assuring himself that everything was going to be fine.

As soon as it was 5:30 pm, Seb left his office and headed straight to Saunders and Co to pick his sister.

"Hey, I'm downstairs." He said to Olivia over the phone.

"Please, can you give me ten more minutes? I'm rounding up some work for Jayda. Come up so you can say Hi to her, she will be so happy to see you," Olivia suggested.

"Okay, I'm coming," Seb ended the call.

Sebastian got down from his car, proceeded into Saunders and Co's building.

Seb came to know that Jayda's office was on the 5th floor so he didn't bother to ask for directions from the receptionist downstairs. Since it was 5 pm, some staff were leaving while others were in their offices doing some work.

He stepped out of the lift and easily identified Jayda's office because her name was engraved on the glass wall.

He knocked on Jayda's door to get her attention. She was seated on the chair behind her desk and was on a phone call.

She smiled as soon as she sighted him. She gestured for Seb to come in.

Chapter 54

Jay ended the call, rose to her feet and approached Sebastian who was a few steps away from the door.

"You didn't tell me you were coming." She hugged him and gave him a quick kiss on his lips, ignoring the fact that people were passing by her office and they were prone to seeing her and spreading rumours about her and Sebastian Miller.

"Someone is really excited to see me." Sebastian chuckled, placing a kiss on her forehead.

Jayda ushered him to take a seat on the couch and she sat beside him.

"So, what brings you here? You don't have any legal work that you want me to do for you, right? Because if you do, I'll be charging you a lot."

Sebastian chuckled, "Shouldn't I be getting a discount instead?"

Jayda playfully rolled her eyes.

"My mom said Amelia wants to see all members of the family this evening so I'll be going to the mansion from here. I just came to pick Olivia so we can go together. She didn't come with her car today."

"And here I was, thinking you came to surprise me on a dinner date or something," Jayda pretended to be hurt.

Sebastian smiled, "I promise I'll surprise you with one before the week runs out."

Jayda nodded. "I hope everything is okay with Amelia?" Jayda asked, concerned. His family was now her family.

"I don't know, My mom said she has a feeling it might not be good news but I'm being hopeful."

"It will be fine," Jayda assured.

"So how are you and my bambino?"

Jayda smiled, "We are doing great. I will also be leaving work very soon. Then we will go home, soak ourselves in the bath and have some dinner."

"It's a pity I won't be able to join you guys." Sebastian frowned and Jayda shrugged.

They were interrupted by Olivia who knocked on Jayda's door. She had been standing there for a while. Watching her brother and Jayda interact brought so much pride and satisfaction to her. She had even taken a picture of them.

Jayda gestured for Olivia to come in and she did just that. "Sorry to interrupt you guys, but mom just called me." She directed her last statement to Seb before handing Jayda some papers.

Jayda took a glance at the papers and then thanked Olivia. "Thanks, Liv." She smiled at her.

"I'm glad to see my sister is learning from the best," Seb said as he stood to his feet. Jayda followed suit.

"You have no idea how much of a lifesaver Olivia has been to me lately," Jayda smiled.

"No need to mention Jayda, I'm always at your service." Olivia grinned.

"Take care of yourself, my love, I'll give you a call later in the day." Sebastian hugged Jayda. He gave her a long kiss on her lips and a quick kiss on her forehead.

Olivia stood beside them, smiling like crazy.

"Don't forget to be here on time tomorrow, we have to be in court by 8:35," Jay said to Olivia.

"Yes, Boss!"

Jayda smiled and hugged Olivia before she and Sebastian took their leave.

"You guys were so cute. God!!!!!!!" Olivia rambled as soon as her brother started the car.

"You should get married to her already. When do you plan to propose?" Olivia asked excitedly. She was sure she was going to be one of the bridesmaids and of course the wedding was going to be EPIC!!!!

"In as much as I wish I could get married to her right now, I really want us to take our time. I don't want to scare her away." Sebastian replied and Olivia nodded in understanding.

"Do you have any idea what Amelia has to say to us? Is your twin instinct telling you something I should know." Sebastian asked, carefully. Never has Amelia called for a family meeting.

"I honestly don't know Seb. But for three days now I noticed she's been a little grumpy, she talks less which is so unlike her and she's always in her room. She skipped dinner last night and said she wasn't going to work today."

"I just hope all is well with her," Sebastian said.

"Same here," Olivia mumbled.

Chapter 55

The Millers chose to have their emergency family meeting in the second living room downstairs.

Vanessa and her husband, Albert, occupied a double couch and opposite them was Sebastian and Olivia who occupied another double couch.

Amelia finally joined them and occupied the seat beside Sebastian. The whole family was anxious and worried about what she had to say. For some reason, Vanessa could tell it was bad news because she had never seen Amelia in this state.

She was putting on a pale dress that stopped right above her knee and her hair was in a messy bun. She hardly looked into anyone's eyes as she took a seat beside Seb.

"We are all here now. Go ahead and tell us what we need to know." Albert encouraged even though he dreaded to hear what was about to come from her mouth. But at the same time, the suspense was killing him.

The sooner she talked about what was bothering her, the quicker they would solve the problem.

For the first time that night, Amelia looked at her family who were looking back at her for answers. She heaved a sigh and then spoke.

"It was not my intention to hide it from all of you but I had no choice because she promised me she was going to tell y'all herself."

"She?" Vanessa asked,

Amelia nodded as she played with her hands. "Katie."

Everyone replied Amelia with a confused look. They wondered what Katie had to do with them. They only knew her because she used to be Amelia's best friend.

Amelia swallowed painfully and continued talking.

"You all know that Katie and I used to be best friends. Something happened and that's why she stayed away from me and it's also the reason why she has been avoiding all of you."

"After four years of not getting in touch with each other, I bumped into her at an event I attended three weeks ago. She was reluctant to talk to me but I forced her to because I was eager to know why she cut me off without any trace. She gave different excuses but I didn't believe her. I've known her all my life and I could tell when she was lying."

"I was desperate for answers, I wanted to know where she was or whom she ran away with four years ago so I hired a private investigator. I paid a lot for him to get me all the information I needed."

Amelia looked into Sebastian's eyes with pity. "Katie stayed away from us because She was pregnant and the child was yours, Sebastian."

"Are you drunk?" Sebastian rose to his feet. All he could see was red. He knew he was a player before he met Jayda but he would never stoop so low to sleep with his younger Sister's best friend.

"How can you and Katie accuse me of such rubbish?" He said in anger. Never did he even find Katie attractive. She was never his type.

"Amelia, are you sure you know what you're talking about?" Albert intervened. Amelia replied with a nod.

"Just admit you don't like the fact that Jayda and I are together instead of cooking up stories." Sebastian scolded her.

"Please take your seat, Sebastian." Vanessa persuaded Seb who looked like he was about to beat his sister up for saying such nonsense.

"Amelia, you know your brother is in a serious relationship with Jayda. If this is all a prank just stop it because you are going way too far with the story."

"I wish it was all a lie Mom, but it's true. I know Sebastian and Jayda are in a serious relationship and that's why I decided I was going to tell y'all the truth whether Katie approved of it or not."

"As at the time my PI gave me all the information, I had no idea who Katie was pregnant for, all I knew was that the baby was a boy but unfortunately, Katie was not a public figure or a social person so the PI couldn't lay his hands on the child's picture."

"I was mad and heartbroken. I regarded Katie as my best friend and she could not trust me enough to tell me she was pregnant."

"Thankfully, my PI was able to get me the address of where she stayed so I went there to confront her."

"She was not expecting me that morning. But I forcefully made my way into her apartment and I received the shock of my life. The boy looked so much like you Sebastian."

"I swear Amelia I won't regret what I will do to you if you make that statement again. I never fucked or had an affair with your best friend!" Sebastian said, running his fingers harshly through his hair.

Amelia was tired of looking like a liar in front of her family so she reached for her phone on her lap and decided to show them the little boy's picture.

She passed her phone to Sebastian.

Chapter 56

Seb was shocked, he was speechless, For a moment he forgot how to breathe...it was as if he was staring at his younger self. He opened his mouth to say something but words failed him.

Absentmindedly, he passed the phone back to Amelia, then buried his face in his hands. "I will assume the picture was photoshopped because I never had anything to do with Katie and never will I."

Albert, Vanessa, and Olivia wanted to see the picture too so Amelia passed her phone to them. Olivia joined her parents where they were seated so she could take a look.

Albert was holding the phone while his wife and other daughter looked at the picture with him.

"Oh, My God!" Vanessa's eyes went wide. The little boy was a replica of Sebastian.

"There are more pictures of me and him on my phone. You can scroll by to see them." Amelia said.

Albert did just that. There were so many pictures of Amelia and the boy that they couldn't go through all.

"What the hell is all of this Amelia? If this is true, why didn't you say anything to anyone the moment you found out?" Vanessa said with tears in her eyes. When she thought her son was finally going to have his happily ever after, all these had to happen.

"I was as shocked as y'all are when I set my eyes on the little boy and I demanded Katie give me an explanation."

"Of course she knew about Sebastian's breakup with Susan because we were still very close then."

"Exactly two days after the breakup, Katie accompanied her cousin to a club. It was her cousin's birthday. She had invited me but I declined. She said they all got drunk and she found herself naked next to Sebastian the following morning. Only then did she realize he was the one she slept with. She ran away before Sebastian woke up."

"She said she tried severally to think about that night to know if she was the one that approached Sebastian or Sebastian approached her but she had no memory of all that went down."

"She couldn't face any of us after what happened so she stayed away. Everything got worse when she found out she was pregnant. We had barely finished our second year of college. Her Dad was very disappointed in her so he sent her to her mom in Australia. In as much as she thought it would be better to abort the baby, she could not bring herself to do it. So she had Aaron in Australia and she gave him her surname instead of Miller."

"Due to guilt and shame, she never planned to come in contact with any of us. She knew how much you and Dad cared about her and treated her as if she was a Miller, she knew the two of you would be disappointed in her."

"She moved back here when Aaron was a little over two years old and since then she has been doing her best to avoid us all."

"She swore to me she had no idea how she landed in bed with Sebastian. She begged me not to tell you anything but I told her it was impossible. Then she pleaded for me to give her time to gather the courage to come clean to you guys."

"Since then I've been visiting Aaron from time to time. He is a sweet kid and he is very smart."

"I'm sorry I didn't say anything immediately. Whenever I decide to tell mom or dad about it, I would chicken out because it's all complicated and hard to believe. I know I wasn't in my best behaviour when mom told Olivia and me about you and Jayda but I swear to you that I have nothing against Jayda."

"Olivia told me how deeply in love you guys were and that even made me more conflicted with myself. I couldn't keep Aaron's existence a secret anymore and at the same time I didn't want to ruin what you have with Jayda because these past few days with her have been the happiest you've ever been."

"I'm really sorry for everything Sebastian but this is the truth."

Sebastian had his face buried in his hands all through Amelia's explanation. He remembered that night, but not much of it. The only thing he could do to get rid of Susan's betrayal was to get drunk. He remembered he got wasted that night, only for him to wake up naked and alone. The person he spent the night with was nowhere to be found.

Sebastian knew he was officially ruined. Everything he had worked for and earned was officially over. No doubt Jayda was going to end things with him when she finds out he has a son. Someone whom he was just learning about his existence. Thanks to his so-called sister who refused to open up three weeks ago.

Sebastian jogged back his memory of what happened three weeks ago. He wondered if it would have made any difference had it been Amelia opened up then. He wondered why life has always been unfair to him.

Vanessa rose to her feet and made her way to where Sebastian was seated. She made him look at her.

"I remember that night. I don't remember much of it because I was drunk. I remember waking up naked and by then, the person who I had a one night stand with had disappeared. My life has always been a mess and it keeps getting messier." Seb said with a heartbroken voice.

Vanessa who had unshed tears in her eyes always had answers for her son but this time around, she was short of words.

Just when Sebastian thought he had had enough, his phone rang. He reached for it in his pocket and saw that it was Lilian.

He sighed and picked up the call.

"Yes, Lily." He tried to sound okay even though all he wanted to do was cry and break something to let out his frustration.

"Sebastian, I'm on my way to the Lucendris hospital, I just got a call from them; Jayda had an accident."

Chapter 57

Sebastian was crushed! He sat still for the first sixty seconds wondering how his world had fallen apart. Two hours ago, he felt fulfilled and happy that everything was going well with him and two hours later, his life had turned upside down.

Seb came back to reality and left his parents' mansion. He ignored his mother's plea of letting her or his father come with him. He was clearly in a state where they were afraid of him driving and besides that, they wanted to give him their support.

Sebastian refused to allow his parents or any of his siblings to go with him to the hospital. He promised to call them to keep them updated.

.....

After a couple of minutes of driving beyond the speed limit, Seb got to Lucendris hospital and made his way to the reception. He was directed to the ward where Jayda was.

With quick steps, he made his way there. Entering the room, he saw Jayda seated on the bed in a hospital gown.

Unintentionally, he ignored the presence of everyone in the ward, went to where Jayda was and gave her a bone-crushing hug.

He released her from the hug and took a thorough look at her, no injury except a small cut by the right side of her forehead which was covered with a bandage. He noticed she looked a little pale too.

Seb rested his forehead against hers. "You scared me Jayda, I thought I had lost you." He didn't realize he was crying until Jayda wiped a tear that was rolling down his cheeks.

"I'm sorry for putting out a scare." She said in remorse.

Sebastian's hand went to her belly. "Our baby is fine too, right?" He asked.

Jayda nodded against his head and Sebastian heaved a sigh of relief. "Thank God." He muttered.

He gave Jayda a kiss on her lips, then settled beside her with her hands in his.

It was after his moment with Jayda that he acknowledged The Doctor and Nurse in the room. He greeted them and they replied to his greetings.

"Jayda almost got hit by a truck driver. Thankfully, she and the baby are fine. Only her car got damaged"

"Her blood pressure went up due to shock from the accident. We will be keeping her with us for the night to monitor her health. Then tomorrow, we will decide when to discharge her." The middle-aged Doctor concluded.

"I will also suggest bed rest for her when she leaves here. Two to three days of bed rest. You must make sure she's pampered, make her happy and keep away talks or news that will make her feel sad or depressed."

"Thanks, Doc," Sebastian said, noting all that he said.

The Doctor gestured towards the nurse standing beside him as he spoke to Jayda. "She will be back in thirty minutes with your medicines and to check your blood pressure again."

Jayda nodded. "I hope the medications won't harm my baby?" She asked, not comfortable with the idea of taking medications that were not vitamins.

"It won't." The Doctor assured after which he and the nurse took their leave.

Sebastian looked into Jayda's eyes which were dull. "You've heard what the Doctor said, no work for the next couple of days. I'll take care of you till you feel better." She nodded.

Sebastian hugged her again after which he kissed her. He couldn't believe he almost lost her and their baby.

"Where's Lilian?" He asked.

"She went to get food for me. The doctor said I must eat something before I take my medicines and I don't feel comfortable having hospital food."

Sebastian nodded in understanding. He cuddled with Jayda until Lilian came back with her food and bottled water.

.....

"So do you mind telling us how everything happened?" Lily asked after Jayda finished her dinner.

Sebastian was still seated beside her on the bed while Lily got comfortable on a chair beside the bed.

"It all happened so fast," Jayda whispered.

"I was on my way home from work. As far as I remember, I was driving within the speed limit and on my lane when this truck came from nowhere. I was afraid. I thought I was going to die or lose my baby."

"The next thing I remember was someone encouraging me to open my eyes and when I did, I saw myself here. I panicked as I asked for the welfare of my baby. The Doctor calmed me down with a few breathing exercises and told me my little munchkin was fine."

"They called you because you were the last person I called on my contact list." She said to Lilian who nodded.

"By tomorrow, the Doctor will let us know when she will be discharged and once she's been discharged, she is to take a 3 days bed rest," Sebastian added.

"I don't mind the bedrest. My health and my baby's welfare comes first. Work can come later." Jayda concluded.

"Have you told Mom you are in the hospital?" Lily asked Jayda even when she knew Jayda hadn't done so.

"No, She will start fussing over me. I'll tell her after my bed rest."

They all talked some more until Lilian decided it was time to take her leave since Sebastian said he would be staying with Jayda for the night.

Lily pulled her best friend in a hug, "Get well soon babes!"

"Thanks, love"

She hugged Sebastian too but Seb insisted he was going to walk her out. He had urgent calls to make to people because he was sure he was going to be out of work for days. (To take care of Jayda and think of what to do concerning Katie and Aaron)

"I'll be right back my love, have some rest." Sebastian kissed Jayda's lips before he and Lilian made their way out of the ward.

"Thanks for all that you do for Jayda, I really appreciate it," Sebastian said as they walk side by side.

"No need to thank me, She would have done the same for me," Lilian assured as they continued walking.

"Seb? Is anything the matter? You look lost."

Sebastian heaved a sigh. "I've just been stressed lately and what happened to Jayda tonight made me worried. I thought I was going to lose her and the baby. Jayda is my life and I cannot imagine her not being in it or her being mad at me"

Lilian smiled sadly, "I was scared also but thank God they are both fine. Do you want me to bring anything for you tomorrow?" Lily asked.

"Just a change of clothes for Jayda and maybe some food. I'll contact Caleb to bring some clothes for me."

"Alright, I'll be here tomorrow morning with Roman," Lily said as they stopped by her car.

She gave Seb a goodbye hug.

"Are you sure you're fine?" Lilian asked after pulling away from the hug. She could tell that something was not right with him.

"You worry too much Lily, I'll be fine." He said with a smile that hardly reached his face. He was far from being fine; he had to put up a strong face outside but was a mess inside because he was sure Jayda was going to leave him when she learned the truth.

Chapter 58

After Lilian drove away, Seb picked up his phone and called his mom who picked up immediately.

"How is She?" Vanessa asked, sounding very worried.

"She and the baby are fine. Only Jayda's car got bashed."

She heaved a sigh of relief. "Thank God!"

"I'll be staying with her overnight because the doctor wants to keep an eye on her. Her blood pressure went up due to shock so they want to make sure she's perfectly okay before discharging her." Sebastian explained.

"I'll come to see you both tomorrow morning with some food."

"No need, mom. Lilian will be bringing breakfast for us."

Vanessa sighed, she could tell her son was trying to push her away. Not that she could blame him. He was going through a lot and she knew his fear right now was losing Jayda.

"Sebastian, everything will be fine." She assured.

"I don't think so, Mom. I've been living my life without knowing I had a son somewhere. Someone who will probably not recognize me as a father because I was never there for him."

"On the other hand, I have Jayda. I don't know how long I can keep this away from her but I'm certain she will want nothing to do with me when she learns the truth."

"Please don't be too hard on yourself Son" Vanessa pleaded, trying to hold back tears.

"I don't know Mom, I feel like everything is my fault. I'll be taking time off work to look after Jayda and maybe see Aaron. I'll also ask Katie for a DNA test to be done. I will tell Caleb to assist me with running the company because I'm not in the right mind to do anything relating to work."

"Your Dad can also step in for you at work. I promise you Seb, we will go through this. Please stay strong."

"Thanks, Mom, I have to go back to Jayda. I'll call you tomorrow."

.....

Sebastian called Caleb and told him about Jayda's accident, leaving out what he and his family discovered tonight. After that, he called his secretary to inform her that he would be taking some days off work.

Sebastian returned to the ward and saw Jayda sitting up on her bed, scrolling through her phone.

"Are you sure you don't want to inform your mom?" Seb asked as he took a seat beside her.

Jayda snuggled closer to him. "I'll tell her in three days."

"You look sad, is anything the matter?" She asked, concerned.

Sebastian kissed her forehead, then he looked into her beautiful eyes. "My greatest fear is losing you and my baby. I wouldn't want that to happen."

Jayda smiled, "We are fine, that's all that matters and from now on, I promise to be more careful."

Sebastian nodded.

"My Mom and Caleb sent their regards. Caleb will be here tomorrow."

Jayda nodded.

"I really hope I get discharged by tomorrow, I'm tired of being here already. And thank you for agreeing to spend the night with me." She smiled.

"Anything for you, my love."

"I hope your family meeting went well." She asked but got worried by the scared look Sebastian was putting on.

"Is Amelia okay?" Jayda asked in fear.

Sebastian swallowed painfully. "She is fine. She only discussed a few things with us."

Jayda knew there was more to the matter. She could see it in Sebastian's eyes but she decided not to push any further.

She took his hand in hers and assured him. "I'll always be here to listen whenever you feel like talking about it or anything else."

Chapter 59

The Next Day

Jayda woke up with a cold and a slight headache. She was not happy about it because she was anticipating leaving the hospital today. But with her cold, she had no doubt the doctor was going to keep her in the hospital for at least one more day.

To her surprise, she was discharged in the evening and that made her happy as hell. She promised the Doctor she was going to observe her bedrest thoroughly and would also take her medications at the appropriate time.

Sebastian took Jayda to her apartment, prepared a warm bath for her and picked out a nightdress for her to wear.

While Jayda had her bath, Seb made his way to the kitchen to prepare something for her to eat. He found ingredients for pasta and then began making dinner.

Jayda walked into the kitchen looking all fresh and clean. She wrapped her arms around Sebastian's torso.

"Thank you." She smiled and then kissed his cheek from behind.

"For what?" Seb asked with an eyebrow raised.

"For taking care of me and enduring my cranky side this morning."

Sebastian placed a kiss on her lips. "You're welcome. It's time to feed you two and then take your medications."

Jayda nodded.

She went to set up the table while Sebastian dished the pasta. Then they settled on the dining table and enjoyed their meal.

"Olivia called to check on you while you were taking a shower," Sebastian said.

"That's so sweet of her. I'm sure they would have appointed her to someone else until I resume on Monday."

"Monday?" Sebastian reiterated as he reached for his glass of orange juice.

"Yes, I'll be on bedrest tomorrow, next tomorrow and the rest of the weekend. I should be fine by Monday morning."

After their dinner, Sebastian ensured Jayda took her medicine and they did the dishes together.

.....

"I was thinking about getting you a new car and probably a driver," Sebastian said as he stroked Jayda's hair. They were cuddling in her bedroom and her head was on his chest.

"You don't have to, Seb. My insurance company will get me a new one next week and I don't think I need a driver. I promise to be extra careful." She added.

"Okay, if that's what you want," Seb concluded. "I know I promised to stay with you all through your bedrest but I have to be somewhere tomorrow. I have to see Caleb to discuss a few things with him and then I have a meeting with a client. I will be back before you know it."

Jayda smiled, "It's fine. I'll probably spend the whole day sleeping because my medications make me feel so drowsy. Just make sure you buy some Ice Cream for me on your way back." She yawned.

Jayda adjusted herself so she could look Sebastian in the eye. "I was thinking we could start our baby shopping next weekend. Just with the basics and a few unisex items since we don't know the gender yet." She said with so much excitement in her eyes.

"No problem, I'm in." Sebastian smiled.

"Perfect, I'll start working on the list of what we have to buy. But we will split the bill."

Sebastian groaned, "I thought we've settled this."

"It's so unfair to let you pay for everything" Jayda pouted. "Okay, let's do it this way, I'll pay 40% and you'll pay 60%" She proposed.

"No, I'm paying for everything!"

"Please." She pouted.

"Okay, I'll pay 90% and you'll pay 10%," Sebastian said.

"Fine, just pay all instead!" Jayda gave up and returned her head to his chest; her best place in the world.

Chapter 60

The Next Day.

"You don't have to carry me, Sebastian, you know I can walk to my room myself." Jayda chuckled as soon as Seb lifted her up in a bridal style.

She wrapped her arms around his neck comfortably.

"I know ma'am, I just want to pamper you. According to the Doctor, you must be on bedrest which also implies that you must not be on your feet for too long." Seb defended.

Jayda smiled and rested her head against Sebastian's chest. She didn't know how she got lucky to have an amazing man like him in her life.

He woke up early this morning and made them breakfast after which he ensured she took her medicines and they cuddled on the sofa in the living room to watch a movie.

Sebastian placed Jayda on her bed and covered her properly with the duvet. Then he sat by her side.

"Make sure you have a good rest. I don't want you typing away on your phone or doing anything related to work once I leave"

"I promise, I won't. I will just take a nap and if I get tired of sleeping I'll watch TV."

"Good," Sebastian leaned closer to her and kissed her forehead. He was already in his casual clothes, ready to leave for his meetings.

"You know I love you and I will never do anything to hurt you," Sebastian said sincerely, looking into her eyes.

"I know Seb, I trust you." She smiled "I must say you look yummy today. It's not every day I get to see you in casual outfits." Jayda said with dreamy eyes, Probably, it was her hormones in action.

Sebastian blushed, "I'm all yours baby!" He leaned closer to her and gave her a passionate kiss.

"Be good." He placed a long kiss on her forehead again.

.....

Seb heaved a sigh as soon as he got into his car. He hated himself for lying to Jayda. The client he told her he was going to see was no client but Katie.

He had texted Amelia the day before that she should inform Katie he would be coming over to have a talk with her and see Aaron. Amelia had also provided Seb with Katie's address.

Sebastian was not sure if he was making the right decision by going to see them and neither did he have any idea what he was going to do or say when he came face to face with Katie.

All he knew was that he was very mad at her and angry at himself too.

Soon enough, he got to Katie's place, made his way towards the entrance and pressed the doorbell. After about three rings, Katie opened the door, hardly looking into Sebastian's eyes.

She looked pretty much the same as far as Sebby could remember. They were never even close. To him, she was just his younger sister's best friend. He was never attracted to her and never would the attraction start now. He wondered what made him land in bed with her. It was crazy what alcohol could do to anyone. He doesn't even remember anything from that night.

Katie nervously ushered Sebastian into her two-bedroom apartment. She did not fail to notice the glare he gave her as he walked in.

She ushered him to sit on the couch and he did just that.

"Do you want anything? Water? Wine?" She asked politely.

"Look, woman, Does it look like I drove all the way here for a glass of wine or water?" He asked in anger.

"Don't you dare raise your voice at me, Sebastian. Do you think you're the only one who has suffered from all of these?"

"And if you're thinking that I drugged you or something, I swear by my Grandmother's grave, I never drugged you. I had no idea what happened that night. Never in my right senses would I have gone to bed with my best friend's brother. In as much as I try to remember what happened that night, in as much as I try to remember who approached who first, I can't because the memory of that night is all blur."

"I was shocked when I woke up naked beside you the next morning. I was ashamed about what happened so I left immediately. And since then I avoided Amelia in school because I don't know how I was going to tell her I landed in bed with her brother."

"Everything got worse when I found out I was pregnant. My Dad officially disowned me, I had to stop college and move to Australia to stay with my mom who wouldn't even let me think of abortion as an option."

"But it looks like you would have been satisfied if I had aborted Aaron." Katie completed, trying to hold back tears.

"If you are not convinced by the resemblance, I'll give you anything you need to get a DNA test done. His toothbrush, Saliva, hairbrush, anything? Just name it."

Sebastian ran his fingers harshly through his hair. "I'm sorry, I thought you involved me in this purposely. My life has been perfect until Amelia told us everything. I have a girlfriend whom I love so much and she's pregnant with my child. I don't even know how to open up to her about all of these."

"Why did you keep him away from me for so long? Don't you think I had a right to know about his existence? If Amelia hadn't found you, do you ever intend on letting me know about him?"

"I knew I was going to have to tell you about Aaron but not this soon. I was ashamed of everything that happened between the two of us. Your parents treated me like a daughter and the only way I could repay them was going to bed with their only son and getting pregnant?!"

"Besides, I know you Sebastian, after going through what Susan put you through, you would not have believed me if I had told you I was pregnant. You would have seen me like Susan, a gold digger."

"Four years ago, I was young, naive, I was a brat. I made some good and bad decisions. I know I should have told you about Aaron but I didn't have the courage to do so. All the same, I don't regret keeping Aaron."

"I begged Amelia not to tell you about him, I pleaded really hard with her but she disagreed. Then I made a proposal to her that I was going to tell you everything myself as it would make more sense if the truth comes from me, then she agreed."

"I don't have any problem with you loving another person or having kids with the woman you truly love. But please think well before you decide you want to be in Aaron's life."

"The last thing I want is for him to get hurt or feel disappointed by you. Aaron might want to spend time with you, he would want you to take him to the park and even attend some of his preschool programs, he still can't ride a bike on his own so he might want you to teach him that and even more."

"What I'm trying to say is that, being a part of Aaron's life will mean dedicating a little bit of your time to him"

"If you can't, it's not too late to leave and we will pretend this conversation never took place. Aaron and I will be fine, we have always been."

Chapter 61

Sebastian swallowed painfully and ran his fingers through his already messy hair. His life was way more complicated.

"Where is he?" He asked, referring to Aaron.

"Taking a nap but he should be up by now," Katie said before making her way to where Sebastian presumed was Aaron's room.

'What type of a father would he portray if Aaron was truly his son and he chose not to be in the little boy's life?'

Soon enough, Katie came back with Aaron on her hip. The little boy was still kind of sleepy. He had his head rested against Katie's shoulder.

Sebastian could not see his face properly and neither had Aaron seen him.

"Aaron, Your Daddy has come to see you," Katie said to her son.

Aaron removed his head against Katie's shoulder, he became alert.

"Daddy?" He smiled, showing his dimples. The dimples were the only thing Aaron inherited from his mother, Katie.

Katie had tears in her eyes, she knew it was a dream come true for Aaron to finally meet his daddy after days of him asking her about it and she stylishly avoiding the question.

"Yes, love. Your Daddy is over there."

That was when Aaron noticed Sebastian's presence. He was standing beside the couch.

He gestured for his mommy to put him down which she did and then he took fast steps towards Sebastian.

Sebastian squatted towards him and before he could utter a word, Aaron hugged him.

"I miss you, Daddy." the little boy whispered against his chest.

Sebastian wiped a tear that unintentionally rolled down his own cheek. It felt amazing to hear Aaron call him 'Daddy'. A word that he didn't think he would hear until his child with Jayda started talking.

Sebastian pulled away from the hug and took in Aaron's features. The small boy was a replica of him. In addition to other similarities, Aaron had Sebastian's beautiful eyes; the eyes that Jayda confessed she could stare at all day.

More tears welled up in Seb's eyes but he managed to hold them back. He was sure Aaron was his, he could see it, he could feel it.

Sebastian took Aaron's hands in his. "Sorry I've not been there for you all these while. I promise to make it up to you okay?"

Aaron smiled and nodded.

Sebastian managed to return the smile and then kissed his forehead. "Daddy, I want to show you my new toys," Aaron said excitedly.

"Sure, I'd love to see them," Seb replied.

Aaron happily connected his tiny hands with Sebastian's own and led him to his room where his toys were.

Halfway through Seb and Aaron getting to know each other, Aaron told his mom that he was hungry. She made his food and Sebastian offered to feed him.

Seb enjoyed spending time with Aaron. Even though the little boy was almost three years old, he was smart and polite.

When Sebastian announced that it was time for him to leave, his heart broke when he saw that Aaron was almost in tears.

He dropped down to his knees and consoled him. "Don't cry, buddy. I will come to see you tomorrow."

"Promise?" Aaron asked with tear-filled eyes.

"I promise. Do you want me to buy you anything while coming tomorrow?"

"I don't want anything. Just come and play with me." Aaron pouted.

Sebastian smiled. "I'll be here tomorrow evening with a surprise for you okay?"

Aaron nodded.

Sebastian pulled him into a hug and then showered his face with kisses which made him smile.

Chapter 62

Even when he knew deep down that Aaron was his, Seb wanted to leave no stone untouched. He was able to get a hold of Aaron's drinking straw and fortunately, he helped him cut his fingernails so he had Aaron's nail sample too.

Seb made his way to the hospital as soon as he left Katie's place. He gave them Aaron's samples and his own samples and then pleaded for the results to be fast-tracked.

He was assured he would get the results via email in the next few hours.

.....

Sebastian had mixed feelings on his ride to Caleb's office. His visit to Aaron went well but deep down he was so damn scared; he was scared as to how Jayda was going to take the news.

Sebastian already missed out on three years of Aaron's life and he wouldn't want to miss any more of it. He just met Aaron and he loved the little guy already. He feels the need to protect him and makes sure he never lacks anything. Now Seb understands what a parent's love feels like.

He pulled up in the parking lot of Caleb's building and made his way to his best friend's floor.

"You're lucky I'm still here. I just told Caleb that if you don't show up in the next ten minutes, we will have to reschedule whatever you want to see us for." Lilian said to her cousin before connecting her glass of wine to her lips.

Sebastian was supposed to be with them about 35 minutes ago.

"I'm really sorry guys, I honestly lost track of time," Seb said as he approached Caleb and Lilian who were sitting on different couches at the far end corner of Caleb's office.

He took a seat on the empty couch that was beside Lilian.

"Should I pour you a drink?" Caleb offered.

"Yes please," Sebastian answered immediately.

"Okay, now I'm getting nervous," Lilian muttered.

"What do you mean?" Seb asked, confused.

Caleb said as he poured Sebastian a drink and handed it to him. "I'm your best friend and Lilian is Jayda's best friend. You said you wanted to meet both of us to discuss something so it's reasonable to conclude that you wanted us to help you plan your proposal to Jayda.

Sebastian let out a sigh. He plans to propose to Jayda. He would love nothing more than for her to be his wife but he doesn't know if it would be possible anymore.

"I'm in deep shit guys and I'm here because I need you guys to tell me what to do before I go crazy," Seb confessed.

"You did not cheat on Jayda right?" Lily asked nervously even though she was sure he wouldn't dare to do that to her best friend.

Sebastian shook his head. He took a sip of his wine and started telling them the whole story; all that Amelia said and all that happened earlier today with Katie and Aaron. He also showed them Aaron's picture.

Caleb and Lilian were short of words. Especially Caleb. Whenever Seb runs to him for advice, he always had one or two things to say but this time around his mind was blank.

Lilian swallowed painfully, "This is a very delicate and serious issue, Sebastian."

"I know, I've been a mess for three days now." He ran his right hand over his face.

"Katie instructed that if I want to be in Aaron's life, I should please create time for him. Aaron is a sweet and obedient kid. He almost started crying when I told him I had to go. I promised him I will check on him tomorrow evening."

"Do you plan to tell Jayda?" Lily asked.

"I don't know. What if she wants nothing more to do with me after I tell her everything? Life without her is not the same, I love her so much"

"Besides, I don't want her to worry because of her blood pressure. The Doctor said we should not engage her in things that will make her worry or depressed."

Caleb heaved a sigh. "So when you spend time with Aaron, where will you tell Jayda you went? The lies will keep piling up and she will eventually find out the truth." Caleb reasoned.

"Jayda is very unpredictable with how she handles different situations but one thing I can tell you as her best friend is that she hates lies. Aaron is a part of you, I understand the fatherly love you have towards him and I understand your desire to make it up to him especially after you've missed so much in his life."

"Jayda will be taken by surprise when she hears about it, I mean who wouldn't? You never saw it coming. Caleb and I even thought you called us here to help you plan a surprise proposal to Jayda. But all I can say is that Jayda deserves to know what's going on."

Sebastian sighed. "It's not that easy guys!"

Lilly and Caleb's heart went out to Sebastian. They could see the stress combined with nervousness and fear on his face.

Lilian wished there was something she could do to help but sometimes in life, there were things we must accept because we have no control over them. She had known Jayda since forever and one thing was for sure, Jayda wouldn't take the news well.

Chapter 63

As soon as Sebastian stepped into Jayda's apartment with the tubs of ice cream she asked him to buy, he was greeted with the aroma of his favourite food. For a while, he thought he had entered the wrong apartment. Then it hit him, it would be no other than Jayda that was cooking when she was meant to be on bed rest.

Seb groaned, making his way to the kitchen where he met Jayda, effortlessly doing her magic.

Jay's smile got wider as soon as she sighted Sebastian. She wiped her hands with a napkin, approached him, wrapped her arms around his neck, before standing on her toes and giving him a kiss on his lips.

"You were meant to be in bed." Seb accused.

"I took a long nap, I watched a movie then I was getting hungry so I decided to make dinner for us."

"You should have waited for me to come back to make dinner," Seb said.

"You've been taking care of me since forever. I just thought I should return the favour." She smiled.

Sebastian nodded. "In that case, I can't wait to taste the food, it smells so delicious." he kissed her lips.

"Feeling better?" He asked even when he could see it on her face.

"Yes love, thanks to you."

"How did your meeting go and how is Caleb?" She said.

Sebastian tried not to look tense as he responded to her question. "It was fine and Caleb is fine too. He sent his regards."

Jayda nodded, putting the ice cream in the fridge.

"Why don't you go take a shower while I serve dinner, it's almost ready." Jayda proposed.

"Are you sure? Don't you need any help in setting up the table?"

"I'll handle it, Seb. Be here in five minutes or else I'll start eating without you." She threatened after which she went back to her cooking.

Sebastian took a quick shower, changed and then made his way to the dining room.

The table was already set so he took a seat beside Jayda. They both held hands, Jayda said a short prayer and then they dug in.

"I just realized my birthday is weeks away," Jayda said before reaching for her glass of orange juice.

"Yes, Lilian told me," Seb said.

"You two are beginning to get pretty close. Is there anything else that the both of you have talked about that I don't know." She asked with an eyebrow raised.

Jayda chuckled, "I was just joking, there's nothing to be tensed about. I trust the two of you. Besides, I like it that you two are getting along."

Sebastian internally heaved a sigh of relief.

"So when did she tell you?" Jayda asked.

"The day she came to warn me not to hurt you. She said you never go out to celebrate your birthday and that I should make this one memorable for you. So how do you want to celebrate your birthday, Miss Wright?" He asked.

"I'm a pregnant woman so I can't go all the way to the club to have fun. I'll just celebrate it like the previous years, go to work, come back early, settle on my sofa with food and drinks by my side and watch TV till midnight."

"There will be a slight change this time because my birthday falls on Saturday so I'll spend the day being lazy."

Sebastian shook his head in disbelief at Jayda's reply. That was definitely not what was going to happen this time around. He was going to celebrate her birthday for her in a grand style.

Since Jayda was the one that cooked, Sebastian offered to clear the table and do the dishes while Jayda took a shower.

When Seb was done with the cleaning, he made his way to Jayda's bedroom and noticed she was still in the shower.

He reached for his phone. His heart jumped against his chest when he saw an email notification. The test results he has been waiting for had been sent to him.

While holding his phone with shaky hands, he opened the mail and went through it.

Positive!!!

Aaron was his son.

Sebastian exhaled and slowly took a seat on Jayda's bed. The test results have proven his instinct right and it was time to think about what next.

Chapter 64

After a while, Jayda walked out of the bathroom wearing one of Sebastian's shirts. He quickly masked his worried face with a cool one. Things might not be the same for them when she learns about Aaron so he might as well want to cherish every last moment before she found out the truth.

"My shirt looks better on you than it would ever look on me."

Jayda blushed, "Stop being such a tease."

Seb approached her and wrapped his arms around her waist. "I'm serious."

"I guess it's normal for your things to fit me because I'm your other half."

"Are you Indirectly proposing to me?" Sebastian teased.

"Oh please!" Jayda rolled her eyes as she freed herself from Seb.

"I'll take that as a yes!" Seb smiled.

"Whatever makes you sleep beside me at night." Jayda winked before going over to the mirror to admire her belly and possibly look out for any changes.

"I think I'm going to need to shop for maternity clothes sooner than I had thought." Jay smiled at her nine weeks old belly.

"I agree," Seb said before gently turning Jayda around so she could face him. "You both mean the world to me, I promise to love and cherish you guys forever." He said sincerely, sealing his promise with a long passionate kiss.

.....

A few days later.

Jayda never paid any attention to news, gossip and chats about celebrities, she just wasn't interested in stuff like that. Although she wouldn't be surprised if they've started spreading rumours about herself and Sebastian because of how clingy they've been in the past few days.

Just like every other weekday, Jayda was working on another case with her interns in one of the conference rooms. She sat at the head of the round table, going through some files while the other four interns sat at the far end of the table, brainstorming on what Jayda told them to research on.

Absentmindedly, Jayda heard someone mention Sebastian Miller. It was from the Tv. She ignored and continued her work. They were probably talking about his company or ranking him as one of the top richest eligible men in the country.

What Jayda Wright heard next made her world crumble. With a heavy heart, she turned her attention to the TV and listened to every detail of what the celebrity gossip host was saying.

'Sebastian Miller has a Son!!!! Can you all believe that???. Both of them were sighted yesterday in one of the most expensive malls in the city. A woman also accompanied them' the host termed her to be the mother of the little boy.'

Then a picture was displayed, a picture of Sebastian and his alleged Son who looked so much like him. They looked so happy."

Jayda's eyes got heavy with tears. She felt an indescribable pain in her chest, She felt betrayed, She wanted to scream out loud and ask the universe what she had done wrong to go through so much pain. She thought she had found her happily ever after but she was so damn wrong.

Before Olivia could approach Jayda, She stormed out of the conference room. Liv had no doubt that she was going to confront Sebastian.

She reached for her phone with her shaky hands and dialled her elder brother who picked up after a few weeks.

"Seb."

"Yes, Olivia." He answered from the other side.

"Jayda knows everything, she knows about Aaron. It was just on the news."

Sebastian cursed softly. "Where is she now?" He asked.

"She just stormed out of the conference room, I don't know if she is heading over to your place to ask you about it."

"Please Sebastian, try to explain to her. Plead with her and make her see reasons why you hid the truth from her. I can't bear to see the two of you apart and in pain. Please fight for her."

Sebastian swallowed painfully. "I don't know Liv. I don't think she will want anything to do with me anymore but I'll see what I can do." He replied with a heavy heart. "Thanks for the info, we will talk later." He ended the call.

Sebastian buried his face in his hands and dreaded what the next few hours of his life were going to be.

Yesterday was Aaron's birthday. He clocked three yesterday so Sebastian spent the whole day with him. He took Aaron to the mall to get new stuff for him after which they went back to Katie's place to celebrate the little boy's birthday with a few of his friends Katie invited.

Seb was brought out of his thoughts when someone stormed into his office. His heartbeat increased knowing who it was.....

Jayda!!.....

He could see the anger and hurt in her teary eyes.

Chapter 65

Sebastian rose to his feet. "Please let me explain." His voice came out almost like a whisper.

"There's nothing to explain, Sebastian. I regret accepting you into my life. Had I known, I should not have told you about my child. You were just using my innocent baby and me when you had your happy family elsewhere. A jerk and a bastard, that's what you truly are."

Sebastian ran his fingers through his hair, he couldn't believe they were back to this stage of their lives; A stage where she did nothing but call him silly names.

"Please trust me Jayda, I didn't know about Aaron until recently" He defended with tear-filled eyes and a broken voice.

"I will never make the mistake of trusting you again. The roses, notes, love text messages, gifts, chocolates, sweet gestures, everything was all a lie. You never loved me, you wanted to get into my pants and leave me broken so you can get your revenge on me for calling you names or throwing my heel at you."

"You know that's not true Jayda." Sebastian countered with a high pitched voice.

"I wanted us to spend yesterday together but you said you had an all-day meeting with the board of your company. Well, I had no doubt the meeting went well because I saw the meeting on the news not quite long."

At this point, a tear rolled down Sebastian's cheek. "I swear to you there is nothing between Katie and I. I only found out recently that Aaron is my son. He turned 3 yesterday so I took him to the mall to get new clothes and toys for him. I missed so much in his life and I'm trying my best to make up for the lost times."

"I know I should have told you, I didn't because I was scared you were going to leave me. Please don't leave me Jayda, I cannot live without you and our baby. Just let me explain the whole story to you, please."

"I'm disappointed in you for thinking so low of me. You don't know me at all Seb and neither do you trust me enough. If you had told me, do you think I would have stopped you from seeing or being with your son?" With tear-filled eyes, Jayda continued.

"If you know me well, you would have known how much I hate lies. You've done nothing but hurt me and I think we should put an end to all of these and go our separate ways."

Sebastian was almost approaching Jayda when she stopped him from coming closer to her by taking a step back.

"Please Jayda, I will do anything you want me to do but please, don't leave me. I love you and I love our child. The thought of being away from the two of you is killing me already. Please forgive me, don't leave me." He pleaded.

While trying hard to hold back her tears, Jayda pretended not to hear his plea. She was hurt beyond words and needed time to herself. She searched through her bag for her purse and reached for the black card he gave her weeks ago.

She placed the black card on his desk. "If you truly love me, you'll respect my wish by staying the hell away from me and my child." She said and then stormed out of his office.

Defeatedly, Sebastian plopped down on the chair behind his desk, he buried his face in his hands and cried till there were no more tears to shed.

Chapter 66

Jayda was not in the mood to do anything, she was mentally and emotionally drained. She couldn't believe how everything had turned upside down for her within an hour. Going back to work wouldn't be a good idea since she was a mess already. She decided to go home and cry herself to bed. Hopefully, she will be better the next day to return to work.

She got to get her apartment at 2:14 pm and without taking off her clothes, she crawled under her duvet and cried her heart out till she had no more tears to shed.

After Jayda stormed out of the conference room earlier today, the only thing she could think of was that Sebastian was using her and her innocent child while he had a family somewhere else. And when she listened to what he had to say, she did not know what to believe anymore!

Jayda shed more tears until sleep overtook her.

She woke up four hours later to a slight headache and a growling stomach. She reluctantly got up from her bed and proceeded to the bathroom to take a shower.

Jay changed into her pyjamas and made her way to the kitchen. Unfortunately, her kitchen was empty. She had planned to go grocery shopping on her way back from work but she couldn't because of all that happened.

She decided to order Chinese rice for dinner so she went in search of her phone that was in her handbag which was somewhere on the floor in the living room.

Jayda had a total of 41 missed calls and 12 messages. They were from her mom, Lilian, Caleb, Olivia, Roman, and Sebastian. Seb had called and texted the most.

Jay was not in the mood to talk to anyone and neither was she in the mood to read or reply to anyone's text message so she ignored all and dialled a Chinese restaurant to have them deliver dinner to her.

Jayda's doorbell rang as soon as she got off the phone. Reluctantly, she made her way to the door. She peeped through the tiny hole to check who it was and saw that it was Lilian so she opened up.

Lilian pulled her into a bone-crushing hug. "Thank God you're fine, I've been going crazy. You refused to pick up my calls. Your secretary said you left work early this afternoon and didn't return."

Jayda pulled away from the hug and humbly made her way to the couch.

Lilian took a seat beside her. Her heart went out for Jayda. She could tell her best friend had cried her eyes out because of how red and puffy her face was. Even right now, she had tears in her eyes that she was trying to hold back.

Sebastian was even in a worse condition, Lilian was just coming from his place. He had begged her to go and see Jayda to make sure she was okay since she wasn't answering anybody's call or replying to anybody's text.

She let out a sigh and connected her hands with Jayda's warm ones.

"He lied to me, Lily. He has a son, he has a family somewhere else and did not tell me about it."

"Everything was all a lie. The gifts, I love you talk.....everything was just an act. He was only using me." Jayda said as fresh tears rolled down her cheeks.

"Sebastian did not take advantage of you and he will never do that because he truly loves you. You should have given him the opportunity to explain everything to you."

Lilian's statement made Jayda think deeply for a while and then it hit her.

She swallowed painfully, "You knew about it? You knew Sebastian has a son and you never told me?" She accused.

"Jayda....." Lilian was saying but was cut off by Jayda who withdrew her hands from hers and buried her face in her hands in disappointment.

After a while, She lifted her head to look into Lilian's eyes. "You of all people know how much I hate being in the dark and you never saw the need to tell me anything. What type of best friend are you?" She cried.

"I can't even stand you right now, please leave my apartment, I want to be alone." She said, wiping the tears that couldn't stop rolling down her cheeks. She couldn't believe Lilian betrayed her. "You were meant to have my back and not Sebastian's back." She whispered.

Lilian heaved a sigh. "I only knew about this a few days ago. If Sebastian was intentionally cheating on you or he never cared about your feelings, he wouldn't have opened up to Caleb and me."

"Then why didn't anybody say anything to me? I had to find out myself from a stupid celebrity gossip show on TV. Do you know how humiliating that is?" Jayda cried.

"Sebastian was scared to open up to you because he knew you were going to break up with him after he tells you everything."

"You are not the only victim here, Jayda; Sebastian is also suffering. From Susan to everything he went through with you and now all of this. He had no idea he has a three-year-old until the night

you had an accident. He couldn't even tell you then because the doctor had told us all to keep anything that will make your blood pressure rise away from you."

"Do you know how it killed Seb to look into your eyes and not tell you about Aaron?" He lost you once and he was scared of losing you again"

"He missed so much on the Son he never knew he had and he's trying to make it up to you, the baby and Aaron because he loves you guys so much."

"I didn't say anything to you because it was not my place to tell and again I felt it would be better if the truth comes from Sebastian than from me. That's why I've been persuading him to talk to you about it."

"I now believe you when you say you really suck when it comes to relationships. You are a lawyer Jayda and you should know better about listening to the other side of the story before jumping into conclusion."

"As your best friend, that's if you still consider me as one. Just know that I want the best for you. You've honestly been through a lot and you deserve to be happy."

"I know the news is shocking and you need time to process all of it. But bare in mind that Sebastian is also suffering. He's human and he is also affected by all of these."

"I just hope you find a way to forgive him and try to work things out with him before it's too late. Life is too short to choose unhappiness over happiness."

"As for me, I don't think I've betrayed you but all the same, I'm sorry for not saying anything to you. Take care of yourself and the baby. I'm a phone call away if you need me." Lilian said, then made her way out of Jayda's apartment.

Chapter 67

Caleb had never seen his best friend this broken. He was a little consolable after Susan's betrayal and even when he was trying to win Jayda's heart at first but since Jayda made it clear to him earlier today that it was over between them, Seb felt as if the reason for his living had been taken away from him.

Before he could take another shot of alcohol, Caleb collected the glass from him. "Getting drunk won't solve anything, Sebastian."

Sebastian looked at Caleb with his red puffy eyes from crying. "The pain is too much for me to bear, Caleb. I know Alcohol won't solve anything but at least it will make me forget everything even though it will be for a while."

"To avoid getting into trouble like fighting or ending up in bed with someone else tomorrow morning, I've chosen to get drunk in my apartment. So can I have my shot back please?"

"No. You've had enough, Seb. I don't want you to drink anymore. I swear to you that things will be fine."

"Nothing will be fine Caleb. Jayda said if I truly love her, I should respect her wishes and stay away from her and the baby. What hurts even more, was that she referred to our child as hers only."

"She said she wanted nothing to do with me again. I didn't go to her apartment because I didn't want to make matters worse and then make her file any papers against me."

"I've called her countless times and I've even sent her multiple texts but she didn't respond to any. I have nothing else in life to look forward to and I have no one else to fight for. Please give me back the alcohol and let me drink myself to death."

"Seb, Jayda is just hurt; She needs time to heal. Besides, you cannot just give up on her like that. You two have come a long way." Caleb persuaded.

Seb looked at Caleb with his sad, puffy and dull eyes. "You needed to see the hurt in her eyes. There's no doubt she hates me more than she hated me the first time we met."

"Jayda loves you Seb. She was just hurt about the situation but you're not at fault."

"It's my fault. If only I had told her the truth on time or maybe I'm not even destined for happiness at all." He explained.

"No one's life is perfect Seb. Nobody has it all. Jayda is not the only one hurting, you are hurting too. I don't know where you will get the strength from but please be strong, Sebastian."

"You have Aaron who looks up to you so much. From the little time you've spent with him, you've come to know him and love him. Your Son needs you Seb. In the same way, Jayda and your unborn child need you. I swear to you that she didn't mean all that she said, she was just hurt. Give her a little space to process it all and keep fighting for her."

"You'll gain nothing if you give up on her now Seb. You've won over her heart once and you can do it again. please don't stop trying!!" Caleb pleaded.

Sebastian finally nodded. "I just hope she's okay and does not do anything to harm herself or the baby," Seb said.

"I'm sure she won't," Caleb assured.

"Your mom called me earlier this evening. She was worried about you since you wouldn't pick up any of her calls."

"I was not in the mood to talk. I'll call her tomorrow."

"No need for that. She will be stopping by to see you tomorrow."

Sebastian heaved a sigh. "I don't think I will show up for work tomorrow. I need a day to myself to clear my head and if I feel like working tomorrow I'll do that from home. I'll call mom in the morning and tell her to postpone her visit."

"Aaron will also be spending this weekend with me so I need to prepare for that. I have to fill up everywhere with groceries and snacks that he likes and I also have to plan how we would spend the weekend.

"Perhaps you guys can come over to my place on Saturday evening. I'll be able to see Aaron and give him his birthday present."

"No problem. I'm sure he will be happy to meet you."

"So should I order you something to eat? You haven't had anything since morning. I know how much dinner means to you." Caleb said.

"I'm not hungry."

"I'll pretend I didn't hear that and just so you know, I'll be spending the night here," Caleb said, after which he reached for his phone and dialled a nearby restaurant.

Chapter 68

The Next Day

Unlike every other Tuesday, Jayda reluctantly stood up from her bed and prepared for work. She spent the whole of yesterday crying and sulking so she needed to catch up on so many work-related things that she didn't do yesterday.

She cleaned up, changed into a simple but elegant dress, covered her puffy eyes with some makeup and proceeded to the kitchen to make herself a toast. She had no appetite but forced herself to eat half of it and washed it down with some orange juice. She took her vitamins and then left for work.

Jayda stepped into her office building with a normal face when in all honesty, she was dying inside. She politely replied to the greetings of clients and staff and then made her way to her office to bury herself with work.

Unlike the previous days where Jayda would delegate her work to interns, she chose not to see any of them today and instead do everything that needed to be done on her own. Maybe she did that intentionally, not to cross paths with Olivia.

Jayda lost track of time that she almost could not believe when she took a glance at her watch and saw that it was almost 3:30 pm and she hadn't had lunch. Truthfully, she was still not hungry but she knew she had to eat something for the sake of her baby. So she told her secretary to order a late lunch for her.

After having lunch at past 4 pm, Jayda continued where she left off with work. She made calls to a few clients and went back to drafting and reviewing contracts.

A few minutes past 7 pm, Jay's phone rang and she reached for it immediately. A feeling of sadness washed through her when she saw it wasn't who she was expecting. She wondered why she was hurt that he hadn't called or texted her all day. This was what she wanted, she wanted space, she wanted him to leave her alone and obviously, everything backfired on her."

"She had to bury herself with work just to avoid thinking about him. She tried to hate him for hurting her again but she just couldn't. She missed him terribly, and doesn't know how much longer she could go on without him."

"Yes Mom," Jayda answered the call.

"I thought your accident would have made you more responsible, Jayda. It's way past 7 pm and you're still in that office."

"There's so much to do here Mom. I'll be fine. I'll soon be leaving for my apartment and I promise to be extra careful when driving."

"Be careful but next time please try to leave work early and you can take some work home if there's so much to catch up on."

"Yes mom, that's what I actually plan to do but I lost track of time." She confessed.

"Anyway, how are you?" Before Jayda could reply to her mom, Grace added. "I ran into Lilian today and she told me You and Seb aren't on good terms. Oh, She said you are mad at her too," Gloria added.

Jayda groaned...

"Wanna talk about it?" Her mom asked.

"I don't know mom." She replied in all honesty.

"But you know he didn't cheat on you, right?"

"Sebastian didn't cheat on me but he refused to open up to me when he found out he had a Son."

"What was his response when you confronted him about it?" Grace asked.

Jayda held back the tears that were building up in her eyes. "He said he was scared of losing me. He was afraid if I found out, I would leave him for good."

"Do you want to leave him for good?"

"I don't know, mom. All I know is that my heart is very hurt right now. I won't lie, I would have freaked out if he told me the truth himself. But that would have been better than hearing it on some gossip channel. I can't describe how I felt that moment, mom. I was beyond humiliated."

"I feel your pain, my love. I'm sorry you felt that way. Sebastian allowed his fear of losing you to get in his way of being truthful to you. I'm sure he is truly sorry for keeping the truth away from you."

Jayda wiped a tear that rolled down her cheek. "He's truly sorry. He begged me to listen to his side of the whole story but I was too hurt to listen to a long talk. He swore that there was nothing between him and Aaron's mom. He was only trying to make it up to Aaron for the lost times. He said he truly loves me and my baby that he wouldn't be able to live without us."

"Then you told him to stay away from you and the baby right?" Grace asked. She knew her daughter too well. She had no doubt that was what Jayda would have said to him

Jayda slowly nodded. Remembering her mom couldn't see her, she replied with a low "Yes Mom."

"I won't ask you if you still love him because I know you do. I just want to know what is next for the two of you and if you'll probably give him another chance."

"Look, my love, you are my only princess and I'll always have your back no matter what. But I really want you to look at things from Seb's perspective. He's hurting as much as you are and if not more than you."

"I pity Seb because he's been through a lot. Lilian told me how miserable he is. He's been wanting to reach out to you all day but he restrained himself, remembering you asked for space."

"He wasn't there when Aaron was born and neither was he there to watch him grow from an infant to a three-year-old. Lily said Sebastian is afraid that the same will be the case of his second child. He will never get to watch him or her grow or even be present at its birth because you've made it clear you want nothing to do with him."

"That's why he did not call you or come to see you today. He is afraid you might file one of your papers against him."

"Sebastian loves you so much Jayda and I promise you that he needs you now more than ever."

"Life is not full of fairy tales. No one has it all and neither does anyone have the perfect relationship. Sebastian is with us today, nobody knows what will happen tomorrow. Make things right so you won't spend the rest of your existence in bitterness and regret."

"You're my everything and I won't force you to do anything that doesn't come from your heart. Just know that I'll always be here for you no matter the decision you take"

Jayda wiped her tears with the back of her palm. "Thanks, mom, I promise to think things through."

"Please do my love and drive safely. I'll give you a call tomorrow."

"Thanks, Mom, Bye." Jayda ended the call.

After replaying her mother's conversation in her head for a few minutes, She rose to her feet and gathered her things.

Halfway through the drive to her apartment, Jayda heaved a sigh and then pulled over.

Chapter 69

Sebastian was seated on his dining table, absentmindedly playing with his dinner. The last time he ate was last night when Caleb ordered him takeout and he only ate a little of what he ordered. He had no appetite; instead, he was worried about Jayda. He really wanted to know how she was doing, if she had had dinner and all of that.

Resisting to dial her number or send her a text message throughout the day was one of the hardest things he has ever had to do. He wanted to hear her voice and apologize again.

Seb sighed and placed down his cutlery. He pushed the food away and buried his face in his hands. To top it all, Lilian and Jayda were not on good terms and he couldn't help but think it was his fault.

Never had Sebastian felt such a heavy pain in his heart. He had no strength and inspiration to keep going or even go back to work-related matters. It has only been a little over 24 hours that everything happened but it felt like a thousand years already. He wondered how much he was going to last without Jayda by his side. He missed her terribly.

Sebastian gave up on his dinner. He was making his way to his bedroom when he heard the sound of the doorbell.

At first, he thought he was hallucinating because he wasn't expecting anyone. It couldn't be his Mom because she already visited him earlier today.

Seb groaned at the thought of Caleb being the one at the door. He wanted to be alone. All he needed and wanted was a miracle and that miracle included Jayda forgiving and accepting him in her life and the baby's life.

Talking three steps further into his bedroom, the doorbell rang again. This time, he could tell someone was truly at the door. He ran his fingers through his messy hair, then went to answer the door.

He was sure whoever was at his door was related to him. His security wouldn't allow just any person to approach his apartment; especially at this hour of the night.

Sebastian's mouth went dry as soon as he came face to face with the last person he thought would be at his door.

"Jayda?!!" He whispered unbelievably, tears welling up in his eyes. Seb quickly ushered her in before she changed her mind and made a U-turn. He honestly had no idea what she came to see him for but he was hopeful that he would make peace with her before She took her leave.

He noticed how tired and pale she looked and because she was still in her office attire, he could tell she came straight from work.

Jayda placed her handbag on his couch and approached Sebastian who was standing by the door, still shocked that she came by.

Sebastian's heart was really racing. He was praying she didn't come to officially end things with him.

Jayda stood before him, folded her arms and spoke with tears in her eyes.

"I'm hurt Sebastian; I'm deeply hurt. The fact that you didn't tell me about Aaron shows that you don't trust me and I felt humiliated hearing about it on TV."

"The more I keep telling myself that it's best I end things up with you, the more I feel guilty that I'm depriving both of us of the happiness we deserve."

"The last twenty-four hours have been one of the hardest hours of my life. And I don't know if I can go on knowing we are mad at each other."

"But you truly hurt me, Sebastian. I don't know how but you have to do something to fix the pain I feel in my heart. In as much as I want to stay away from you, I can't do so." She sobbed. She started to hit his chest "What did you do to me, Sebastian? How did you make me such a mess? I don't know who I am or what I am anymore? What did you do to me seb, what.... did.....you.....d.....do?" She plopped down on the floor on her last statement and cried her eyes out.

With tears rolling down Sebastian's cheek he sat opposite her and cupped her teary face in his hands. "What I did was wrong and I deeply apologize for that. I was selfish, I was afraid you will leave me when you find out about Aaron."

"I know my reason is not enough excuse for keeping the truth away from you but I did that due to fear. I've grown so attached to you and I couldn't afford to lose you."

"I love you so much Jayda and the last thing on my mind is to hurt you or do anything that will make you mad at me."

"I found out about Aaron the night you had an accident. Amelia told us, it was why she called the family meeting."

"The only time I decided to go out to get drunk after Susan's betrayal, I ended up having a one night stand with Aaron's Mom who was formerly Amelia's best friend. She was gone by the time I woke up so I had no idea who I had a one night stand with."

"Since then, Katie stayed away from Amelia and my family. It was just recently that Amelia bumped into her and this revelation came out."

"Katie said she gave him her surname and kept him away from us because she was ashamed to face my family, especially my parents who treated her like a daughter when she was still best friends with Amelia."

"I swear to you, there's nothing between Katie and me and Katie knows that. We are only Co-parents trying to be there for Aaron."

"You're very special to me, Jayda and no one can take your place in my heart. I'm ready to do anything for you to make you happy and for us to be together."

He caressed her belly, "I love our baby as much as I love his elder brother, Aaron. I promise to shower both of them with so much love and be there for them whenever they need me. Please don't give up on me Jayda. I promise not to ever keep anything away from you again. I really need you to heal and the only way the pain in your heart can stop is for you to give us another chance."

"Please love, we can make this work. I told Aaron about you on his birthday, I showed him your picture. He loves you already and he can't wait to meet you because I told him so many things about you including the fact that you're pregnant with his younger sibling and he is very excited about being a big brother."

He took her warm hands in his, looked into her wet eyes and declared. "I miss you. I want you back in my life."

Jayda sniffed. "I'm sorry for assuming you were merely deceiving me and you knowingly kept Aaron's existence away from me. I'm sorry for lashing out on you. I'm sorry for all the rubbish I said to you. I didn't mean any of what I said. I was hurt and I let my anger overtake me. I'm sorry Seb, I'm really sorry." She cried.

Sebastian heaved a sigh of relief and clung onto the love of his life tightly. With tears in his eyes, he stroked her hair and listened to all that she said while crying in his chest.

Chapter 70

Jayda finally pulled away from the hug and wiped her tears with the back of her palm. She looked at Seb with her puffy eyes. "I will forgive you only if you forgive me." She declared.

To Sebastian, Jayda has actually done nothing wrong. He was the one who was at fault. But since she insisted, he replied with a nod.

Jayda smiled sadly and gave Seb a quick kiss but Sebastian used it to his advantage, turning the kiss into a passionate one. He poured his happiness, heart, and soul into the kiss and so did she. They finally separated when they were in need of air.

Seb ushered Jayda to the couch where she took a seat. He proceeded to the kitchen to get a glass of water for her.

He handed her the glass cup. She drank half of the water then placed the glass cup on a nearby table.

Seb sat beside her and took her hands in his. "Thank you, I promise not to betray you or let you down."

Jayda nodded. "I promise to be there for the three of you. You, Aaron and our little munchkin. Aaron is yours therefore, he's mine too. I love you so much and I promise to love him the same way I love our unborn child." She said sincerely.

Sebastian felt his heart was going to explode with so much joy at this moment.

"Really?" he smiled for the first time in almost 48 hours.

"I promise," Jayda assured.

He leaned closer to her and kissed her forehead. "Thank you."

Jayda smiled, "I do anything for the ones I love." Then her face turned serious. "I don't want there to be any more secrets between us, I don't want us to fight anymore. We have two kids to be good role models to."

Seb's smile got bigger. He raised his pinky and declared. "No more secrets, no more fights."

Jayda nodded in agreement before snuggling closer to him. "I'm so relieved we've reconciled. The pain in my heart has started to subside" Seb muttered.

"Me too. I have a feeling that so much happiness awaits us from now on. We've passed the tests the universe threw at us to see how much we love each other." Jayda smiled, she couldn't believe she

was talking like Lilian. She made a mental note to go see her, apologize and thank her for talking sense into her.

"Aaron will be spending the weekend here with me. You are also invited and we will get to know each other better." Seb spoke.

"I'm in. I hope he will warm up to me."

Sebastian smiled, "I'll let you see for yourself."

"I hope you have food in this house. I haven't had dinner yet." Jayda declared.

He ignored her question and asked hopefully, "You're spending the night here right?"

She shrugged. "I will if you want me to. I have emergency work clothes in the trunk of my car but you'll have to provide me with a nightdress."

"No problem, I'll get you one of my shirts to wear."

Sebastian prepared a bath for Jayda and while she was in the bathtub, he went to get her emergency work clothes from her car. Then he proceeded to the kitchen to make her a sumptuous dinner.

Chapter 71

It was second to none that Jayda Wright was an exceptionally brilliant Lawyer. Opposing counsel prefers to settle with Jayda and whoever she was representing so it would be a win-win situation for all because they were aware Jayda hardly loses a case. She gives her all to every client she works for and that has actually been a plus to her successful career.

Jayda mostly works for high-class clients, particularly, Close clients of the firm and not everyone could afford to pay for her services.

So every two months, She takes up three pro bono cases, sometimes more than three, depending on how busy her schedule was. She does that to help the less privileged who wanted Justice and couldn't afford a lawyer. Jay has been doing that for four years now.

That brings us to the courtroom. Jayda Wright was representing a 36-year-old single mother of four children to help her get the justice she deserved.

Jayda heaved a sigh, gracefully rose to her feet, made her way to the front of the judge and gave her closing speech.

Halfway through her speech, she sighted Sebastian who was seated amongst the audience. She was surprised, she wondered what he was doing here when he had a company to run.

Sebastian, on the other hand, had a proud smile on his face. He winked at Jayda when their eyes connected.

Jayda quickly looked somewhere else and continued her closing speech before she got totally distracted by Sebby.

Jay made her way to her seat once she was done with her speech and the counsel for the defendant rose to give his speech.

After that, there were a few minutes of silence before the Judge gave his judgment.

Jayda and her client rose to their feet and so did the opposing counsel and his client as the Judge gave his verdict.

Judgment was given in favour of Jayda's client. Jayda won the case and her client burst into tears of Joy.

While everyone made their way out of the courtroom, Jayda's client hugged the hell out of her and thanked her for intervening in her matter. She was happy to be out of jail and go back home to take care of her four children.

The woman only pulled away from the hug when she felt someone tug on her dress. It was her youngest child, a four-year-old girl. She wiped her own tears with the back of her palm before picking up her daughter and hugging the hell out of her. The four years old's elder siblings joined the hug too.

Jayda could not help with the smile that crept to her lips. This made her day. The woman had been apart from her children for three weeks for an offence she was wrongfully accused of. She was happy she took up her case and reunited her with her family.

"I honestly don't know how to thank you, Miss Wright. I couldn't afford a lawyer who would even represent me to get a bail. But you took up my case without asking for anything in return. Thank you."

Jayda smiled, "You are welcome, Magda. I'm glad I was able to be of help. I have one more thing for you," Jayda said before reaching for her purse in her handbag.

She took the cheque she had written the previous night and handed it to Magda. "I decided to take up your case because I was touched by your story. Please accept this cheque and use it for your family."

Since Magda's husband who was a gambler died, she had been the one caring for her four children and doing multiple jobs to pay the debt her late husband left behind.

More tears rolled down Magda's cheek as soon as she saw the figures on the cheque. Never had she seen or held a huge sum.

Chapter 72

"Thank you so much, ma'am, God, bless you." Magda cried even more. Magda's three older children who had tears in their eyes also thanked Jayda.

"It's okay. I hope you can now start a new life with your family." Jayda said. The money was more than enough for them. It would pay off her late husband's debt and help with the necessary bills she had to pay.

After giving Magda one final hug, She and her four children made their way out of the courtroom, leaving only Seb and Jayda in the room.

Sebastian had a proud smile on his face as he approached Jayda. He saw and heard her conversation with Magda.

"You almost made me forget all I was saying" Jayda playfully rolled her eyes, referring to the time she sighted him when she was giving her speech.

He chuckled, "I didn't mean to."

"And how did you get in here? Shouldn't you be in the office making some money for me and our kids." She teased.

Sebastian shrugged, "I came to support the love of my life and I don't regret showing up. I came pretty early, you just didn't see me on time."

"This is my first time in the courtroom and I enjoyed watching you. You were amazing my love. I think I will start coming to watch you whenever I'm chanced to."

Jayda blushed. "Thanks."

He took her hands in his and looked into her eyes sincerely. "And what you did for that woman was amazing. You have a heart of gold, Jayda. You are everything and even so much more that I would ever want in a woman."

Jayda smiled, "I try my best to help people whenever I'm opportuned to and thanks for coming to watch me do my thing"

Seb smiled proudly. He placed a kiss on her forehead.

"Are you free for the rest of the day or you have to return to work?" Jayda asked. It was just past 2 pm.

"It depends. What do you have in mind?" Seb asked.

"I couldn't fit into the pants I planned to wear this morning because I woke up to this." Jayda unbuttoned her blazer and showed Seb her cute little bump. She was almost eleven weeks along. Her so-called flat belly wasn't flat anymore. A tiny little bulge was now visible. Jayda had always been into slim-fitted clothes so her pants had no extra space for that sudden bulge. Thankfully, her blazer did a great job of hiding her belly.

"Wow!!!!" Sebastian said with a priceless smile on his face. He couldn't help himself so he went ahead and caressed the bump over Jayda's dress.

"I know." She chuckled. "Now will you please accompany me to the mall?" She pouted.

"Sure, anything for you, Wifey"

Jayda blushed. "So can I have my card back?" She asked shyly.

Sebastian obeyed. He reached for his wallet in his pocket, brought out the card and handed it to her.

Jayda accepted it and kept it in her purse. She reached for her handbag, Sebastian assisted her in carrying her fancy briefcase which had some files in them and they walked out of the courtroom with their hands intertwined.

"So it's only you today. You didn't come with any of your interns." Sebastian asked and they both stopped in their tracks.

"Yes, in as much as they would love to, they had so much to do at the firm today so I had no choice but to come alone. I guess that's why I'm very happy you came to watch me. Thank you." Sebastian smiled and placed a quick kiss on Jayda's lips.

"Seb, there are cameras all over." Jayda whisper-blushed.

Sebastian shrugged like it was no big deal. "I'm not shy to express my love for you anywhere so let them deal with it." He placed his hand on her lower back and guided her out of the courthouse.

Chapter 73

Before they proceeded to the mall, Seb and Jayda made a stop at the restaurant to have lunch. Then they went maternity clothes shopping. (work, party, casual and nightwear.)

Jayda bought all the outfits Sebastian said he loved. She also bought some sexy lingerie when he wasn't looking.

The maternity store led to the baby store. They agreed they were just going to take a look at everything but they failed woefully. They saw some unisex baby items that they liked; ranging from clothes, shoes, toys and other baby supplies. Jayda also bought a few items for three-year-old Aaron.

Thankfully, they came in their own cars so they had no struggle trying to fit all that they bought in one car.

As soon as they offloaded everything they bought on Jayda's sofa, she crashed on a free couch and Sebastian joined her.

"I think this is the first time I had fun shopping," Jayda confessed. "What about you?" She asked Seb.

"Honestly, I had fun too. I enjoyed watching you model for me and also shopping for our baby. We should do that some time again." He smiled.

"I won't be surprised if the press has pictures of us all over the front page of tomorrow's gossip magazines or news."

"You know, the last time at the mall it was you and Aaron and today we went shopping together," Jayda explained.

"It will be taken care of. And as far as I know, you're the only one I'm subjected to, meaning I don't owe anybody any explanation. I'll only live to please the love of my life and that is you." He said sincerely, looking into her beautiful eyes.

"Before personally experiencing watching you in court today, I've heard so much about you and honestly you were amazing. You deserve all the hype Olivia gives you, my heart is filled with so much pride."

"Like how did you even do that effortlessly?"

Jayda Smiled, "Trade Secret, Babe"

"So, will you be my lawyer from today?"

"Nope?" Jay replied immediately.

"Why?" Sebastian asked, pretending to be hurt.

"Don't you think you should pop the question about me being your wife first before asking me to be your lawyer?" She teased.

"Oh, Someone is in a hurry." Sebastian grinned.

Jayda blushed, "Not really. I'm not just used to taking up cases of people I'm related to. I find it weird, so anytime any relative comes to me, I often refer their cases to other colleagues in the firm."

"Though, they are certain things I do myself. Like, I don't mind drafting and reviewing contracts for them, and sometimes I give legal advice too but anything asides from that, I refer them to a colleague."

"Another thing is that families and relatives never take my legal advice 'legal.' I remember when my aunt and uncle called me for legal advice, they ended up thinking I was not on their side in the case. You know, sentimental issues come in and I don't really like going through all of that." Sebastian nodded in understanding.

"And that brings us to the end of this topic Mr. Sebastian Miller. I will only be your lawyer after we are officially one. Because by then, I'll have no choice but to look after you." She gave him a peck on the lips.

"What do you want for dinner?" He asked her.

"Actually, I'm not hungry."

"Good; because I was thinking of making love to you." He caressed her face. "Are you up for it?" He whispered seductively in her ear. She nodded, biting her lips in the process.

In a twinkle of an eye, Seb scooped Jayda in a bridal style and made his way to her bedroom.

He made her sit on the dressing table, then connected his lips with hers. They romantically explored each other's mouths until they were out of breath.

While catching his breath, Sebastian slowly trailed kisses down Jayda's jawline to the top of her breasts. Jayda was putting on a V neck dress which showed a bit of her cleavage. Sebastian sucked and teased the exposed area of her boobs.

Jayda didn't care about her not exposing her cleavage for a few days because of the hickeys Sebastian might leave there; The mixture of pain and pleasure he was giving her was really what she needed.

After a while, Seb took off her dress, unhooked her bra. He smiled as he came face to face with one of his favourite parts of her body. Her perky boobs with her pink erected nipples silently pleading for Sebastian to suck them already. He noticed they were bigger than the last time he saw them.

"Haaaa Seb!!!" Jayda moaned as soon he took one of her nipples in his warm-wet mouth and played with the other one. She threw her head back and enjoyed the pleasure he was giving her. Her boobs had been sore for days, she had wanted to tell him to take it easy but decided not to do so because it turned out not to be as painful as she thought it would be.

Chapter 74

After pleasuring both breasts to his satisfaction, Seb patted her laps wide enough to give him access to her core.

He dropped down on his knees and slowly rubbed her clitoris in a circular motion with his forefinger.

With her hands firmly on both sides of the dressing table, Jayda curled her toes and closed her eyes as she enjoyed what Sebby was doing to her, gradually he increased the pace and she let out a loud moan when he put three fingers in her at once.

Seb's eyes were on Jayda as he fingered her. He was proud of himself for being able to satisfy her. The more he watched her as he pleased her, the sexier he noticed she looked. "Queen of my Heart." He whispered.

"Sebby,..... I'm going to....c.... Cum. Please don't stop." She begged.

Sebastian heeded to her plea and increased the pace. In no time, she came really hard. Only then did Sebastian pull out his fingers.

While she sat still to catch her breath, Sebastian discarded his clothes.

He placed Jayda to her feet, bent her a little over the dressing table and slowly entered her from behind.

For some reason, Jayda finds every lovemaking to be better than the last. Feeling Sebastian inside of her was one of the best feelings in the world.

Seb increased his pace and rubbed her clit when he noticed she was about to cum. They both came at the same time with Seb emptying his seeds inside her.

Before Jayda's leg could give up due to exhaustion, he scooped her into a bridal style and made his way to the bathroom with the intention to shower and get to bed but Miss Jayda seemed insatiable as she teased him for another round.

After that, they showered, dried their bodies and changed into their nightwear. "I hope I didn't wear you out. I'm sorry if I did." Sebastian chuckled when he noticed how tired she was.

Jayda sat up. She looked into his eyes. "I'll be fine. I'm just a little sore." She smiled.

Sebastian leaned closer and kissed her forehead. "Are you ready to introduce our baby to the world?" He asked as he caressed her cheek.

"You've started showing and soon you won't be able to hide it anymore. You'll be seen with me often because I plan to take you out on dates and both long and short vacations."

Jayda smiled, "I have no choice but to be ready. People will just have to deal with seeing me with a big belly until our baby is born."

Seb placed his hand on her bump. "I hope your boss isn't going to sanction you." He asked, concerned. He didn't want her to lose her partner title at the firm.

"He isn't. I talked to him about my pregnancy and we both came up with a plan that benefits us all. I'm a huge asset to Saunders and Co and they wouldn't want to lose me." She assured.

Sebastian nodded in relief.

"That reminds me Seb, I wanted to apologize to you," Jayda said.

"For?" Seb asked with an eyebrow raised.

"Spending too much. I almost could not believe the bill when it was handed to us. I'm sorry."

Seb chuckled. "No need to be sorry. Just keep enjoying yourself with the black card. I've got you and my children covered."

Chapter 75

"Daddy, is Jayda no longer coming to see me?" Aaron asked for the 6th time.

Sebastian smiled, "She's on her way, buddy. She should be here any time from now." He poured some water into Aaron's sippy cup and handed it to him.

"Thank you," Aaron said as he collected the cup from his father.

Sebastian connected his hands with Aaron's tiny ones then they made their way back to the living room to go continue watching Aaron's favourite cartoon.

Seb left work a little bit early today for Katie's place to pick Aaron for the weekend. From the moment they got settled in his car, he has been asking about Jayda.

Unfortunately, Jayda had to stay back at work because she had an impromptu meeting with important members of the firm.

A few minutes later, the doorbell rang. "Jayda is here?" Aaron asked as he rose to his feet excitedly.

Sebastian chuckled, "I guess so." He proceeded to the door with Aaron behind him.

"Heyy!" Jayda smiled at the love of her life as soon as he opened the door for her. She stepped in and gave him a quick kiss on his lips and after they pulled away, Seb kissed her forehead.

Jayda was about to ask of Aaron when she felt someone tug at her dress. She looked down and came face to face with a smaller version of Sebastian, smiling widely at her.

She returned his smile and dropped down to his height.

"Hi Jayda, my name is Aaron. I'm happy you came to see me." He said with a smiley face.

"It's nice to finally meet you, my love." Jayda placed a kiss on his cheek before pulling him into a hug.

Sebastian's heart melted as he watched the duo interact. He felt fulfilled.

"Daddy said my baby brother or sister is growing in your belly." He said as soon as Jayda pulled away from the hug.

"Yes, sweetheart. Your younger sibling is growing in my belly." She pointed to her small bump.

"Do you want to feel it?" She asked. Aaron nodded. She placed his tiny hand on her belly for him to feel his younger sibling.

Sebastian squatted towards them and joined their little discussion.

"Do you think it will be a boy or a girl?" Seb asked his excited looking son.

"A girl." He said proudly.

Jayda chuckled. Truly, she wanted to have a male child first, so he will take care of his younger sibling. But now, she doesn't mind if her baby was a girl, Aaron will be there to be a good big brother to her and protect her.

"A girl?" Sebastian reiterated.

Aaron grinned, responding with a nod.

"Oliver has a baby sister, I want a baby sister too so she will be my best friend and I will play with her all the time," he explained.

Even without Sebastian telling Jayda that Oliver was Aaron's friend at preschool she was able to come to the conclusion that Oliver was probably a friend to Aaron.

"We shall see about that," Sebastian concluded as he pushed aside some strand of hair that fell across Aaron's face.

"I made something for you Jayda," Aaron announced.

"For me?" Jayda smiled.

Aaron nodded and made his way to where his small backpack was seated. He opened it and took out a paper that has some drawing and painting on it. Then he came back to Jayda and Seb.

"Awww, This is beautiful," Jayda said, trying hard not to get teary. Even though the drawing was far from being professional or perfect or manageable, she got the interpretation of what he was trying to portray.

"This is you and inside this big belly is my baby sister." He explained.

Sebastian smiled proudly. He was glad Aaron made an attempt to do something related to art.

Jayda pulled Aaron into another hug. "Thank you, honey." She said, then kissed his forehead.

"I also got something for you too," Jayda announced. She signalled for Sebastian to pass her the gift bag she placed by the door and he did.

Jayda reached for the items in the gift bag and handed it to Aaron. It was a board game and a dinosaur puzzle.

Chapter 76

"Wow." Aaron smiled as he admired the package his new toys came with.

"Do you like them?" Jayda asked. He nodded.

Aaron placed his toys on the floor, then hugged Jayda. "Thank you."

"You are welcome, sweet" She smiled after which Aaron picked up his toys and ran to the living room to play with them.

"Thank you." Sebastian smiled proudly as he wrapped his arms around Jayda.

"For?" She asked with an eyebrow raised.

"For getting along with Aaron." He placed a kiss on her lips. "He has been asking for you since I picked him up."

She smiled, "He's a sweet kid, I love him."

Sebastian smiled, "He loves you too."

"How was work? I hope this little one was good to you today?" Seb asked as he led Jayda to the couch where they both took their seats.

"Work was fine. He or she has been good in there too. I still have morning sickness but it's not as bad as it used to be."

Seb nodded.

"Are you ready to have dinner?" He asked.

"You guys haven't had dinner yet?" Jayda asked, surprised.

"Aaron said we should wait for you," Sebastian explained. "He wants us to have dinner together."

"Aaron love." She called the little boy who was settled on the carpet, playing with his new toys.

Aaron rose to his feet and approached Jayda who instantly placed him on her lap.

"Daddy said you haven't had dinner."

"Yes, I told Daddy to let us wait for you."

"That's so sweet of you, my love." She kissed his cheek.

While Sebastian warmed up dinner, Jayda settled on the dining table with Aaron by her side. She engaged him in some lively conversations until the food was ready.

Sebastian served his family, they held hands and said a short prayer after which they dug in.

Jayda offered to feed Aaron while she ate her food too.

When they were done with dinner, Sebastian cleared the table and arranged the dishes in the dishwasher while Jayda took Aaron's bath for him and helped him change into his Pyjamas.

The trio cuddled on the sofa in the home theatre with some popcorn, watching Aaron's cartoon. He was in between Jayda and Sebastian.

Halfway through, Seb noticed Aaron had dozed off.

He picked his son up and took him to the guest room. It was already arranged for him.

Seb gently placed Aaron on the bed and covered him with the duvet.

"He looks so much like you. He has your nose, eyes, smile, and your personality. He's so adorable." Jayda said as she watched the little guy sleep.

Sebastian chuckled and wrapped his arms around Jayda's waist. She was standing by the bed.

"I know. I really hope I can make it up to him and also be a good role model to him and his baby brother or sister."

"You're amazing, you'll do just fine," Jayda assured, placing a kiss on Seb's lips.

The duo kissed Aaron's forehead before exiting the guest room.

When preparing the guest room for Aaron's arrival, Seb made sure he set up a camera that was connected to his iPad so he could monitor Aaron while the little guy slept.

"So what have you planned for us for the weekend," Jayda asked as they made their way to Seb's room.

"A lot of fun activities. We will be going out tomorrow and on our way back, we will stop at Caleb's place for dinner."

Chapter 77

When it was almost time, Sebastian paused the work he was doing, reached for his car keys, then exited his office.

After a nineteen minutes drive, he got to his soon to be in-laws home.

Seb rubbed his palms together, let out a sigh and then went ahead to press the doorbell.

Immediately, a woman opened the door. From the resemblance, Seb could tell she was Jayda's mom.

"Good day, Mrs Wright." Seb greeted nervously.

Grace smiled. She was happy to finally come face to face with the love of her daughter's life. "You can call me Grace and it's nice to meet you, Sebastian." She ignored his handshake and pulled him into a hug instead. That seemed to calm Sebastian down a little.

"Come in." She ushered him into her home, closing the door behind him.

Grace led Sebastian to the second living room downstairs where David, her husband was. He was comfortably seated, going through a newspaper.

"Honey, Sebastian is here." She announced, getting his attention before taking a seat beside him.

"Good afternoon Mr Wright." Sebastian greeted.

David kept aside his newspaper and removed his eyeglasses. "It's nice to finally meet the man who has made my daughter cry and fall in love at the same time," David said, which made Grace chuckle.

Seb blushed as he playfully scratched the back of his head.

David rose to his feet, shook Seb's hand after which they all settled down.

Sebastian had asked Lilian for Jayda's mom's number a few days ago. The same day Lilian gave him the number, he called Grace and told her he would like to see her and Jayda's father, David; that he had something important to discuss with them.

Sebastian let out some air before he began to speak. "Mr and Mrs Wright, I'm here because I want to ask for your Daughter's hand in marriage. Words cannot imagine how much I love and adore Jayda. I cannot imagine not spending the rest of my life without her by my side."

"I promise to love her, cherish her and be there for her and my unborn child. You two mean a lot to Jayda and your approval means a lot to me. Do I have your blessings to go ahead with the proposal?"

Grace looked at her husband with a smile, she had an idea this was what Sebastian wanted to talk about when he called her a few nights ago.

David also knew his daughter was deeply in love with Seb. If his daughter wanted to spend the rest of her life with him, who was he to say No?

"Jayda is my princess and the apple of my eye. I hope you take care of her and cherish her as you've promised. If you ever hurt her in any way you will have me to deal with." David threatened.

"I promise not to hurt her sir," Sebastian assured him.

David took a look at Grace who nodded eagerly. "Okay then, you have our blessings," David announced...

Sebastian silently heaved a sigh of relief.

"So when do you plan to propose to her? Can we come to witness it? Sorry, I mean are we invited?" Grace asked, finding it hard to hide her excitement.

"Grace..... " David groaned.

Sebastian smiled. He had everything planned out already and he wanted their loved ones to share their beautiful moment with them.

"I plan to propose on her birthday; Saturday night. I'm also throwing a small party for her and of course, I was about extending an invitation to you two."

"Perfect." Grace smiled. She was happy Jayda met Sebastian who opened her eyes and made her believe in love. She was formerly afraid that Jayda would get married to her job and end up alone. Thankfully, Sebastian walked into her life and changed that perspective.

"Well, Congratulations in advance. My daughter loves you and I have no doubt she will say yes. Welcome to the family, Son." David rose to his feet and hugged Sebastian.

Grace followed suit.

Chapter 78

"Jayda, let go of me, I'm almost out of breath." Lilian chuckled as Jayda refused to release her from a bone-crushing hug.

"Let me hug you for thirty more seconds to show you how sorry I am," Jayda mumbled.

"Jayda, let go. I've forgiven you already."

This was the first time Jayda and Lilian are seeing each other since their small fight. Though Jayda had apologized to Lily over the phone, they have seen face to face because of their crazy schedule.

Outside work, Lilian was always spending time with her boyfriend, Roman. The same applies to Jayda. She was always spending time with Sebastian and Aaron.

"I'm sorry I acted crazy the last time," Jayda said as she ushered Lily to her favourite couch and they both sat on it, facing each other.

"It's all in the past now. What matters is that you and my cousin are together again and happy." Lilian smiled.

Her eyes went to Jayda's belly and her smile got wider. She caressed Jayda's bump. "My god baby is growing up so fast."

"I know." Jayda smiled, "Aaron wants it to be a girl."

"Wow, team baby girl. I promise to buy Aaron a new toy when I pass by a toy shop." Lily smiled.

"You guys should not raise your hopes up, it might be a boy you know," Jayda warned.

"I don't think so!" She smiled.

"How is Roman? I hope you guys have started creating my god baby." Jayda asked. Lilian blushed.

"Roman sends his greetings. We will let you know when we are pregnant. Anyways how are you celebrating your birthday?" Lily asked.

"People in my firm tend to surprise me with cakes and small parties and it can get so overwhelming. I'm happy my birthday falls on a Saturday this time around."

"I'll probably stay at home and pamper myself. I will also remember to fill the fridge with ice cream on Friday so you're invited to my ice cream party."

"How did I end up with such a boring friend?" Lilian facepalmed.

Jayda chuckled, "You love me, that's all that matters."

"So will you go out with me on Friday? Please? What's your schedule like this Friday?" Lilian asked hopefully.

"I have to be in the courthouse in the morning and I think I have meetings with three clients or so. Where do you want me to accompany you to?"

"To the beauty house, to pamper ourselves. We can get a spa treatment, a makeover, get our nails done and from there we will go to the mall for a little shopping."

Jayda stared at Lilian strangely as she spoke. Is there anything I should know?" She asked suspiciously.

Lilian pouted. "Don't be a mood spoiler, Jay! I was indirectly asking for a girls' time."

"Okay, I'll try to adjust my schedule," Jayda promised.

Chapter 79

Just as she had anticipated, Jayda made sure she filled her fridge with Ice cream and chocolates so she would have something to personally celebrate her birthday with.

The last thing she remembered before she fell asleep was that the next day was Saturday, her birthday and she was going to sleep to her satisfaction and probably wake up at noon.

Unfortunately, someone decided to spoil that plan by showering kisses all over her face, disturbing her sleep.

"Lily, I told you not to come over until 5 in the evening. Why are you here this early?" Jayda mumbled tiredly, not opening her eyes.

Lily did not reply and neither did the person showering kisses on her face stop. Jayda groaned, burying her face deeper into the pillow.

She heard a familiar chuckle, followed by a very familiar voice whispering in her ear. "Happy Birthday, my love."

Jayda's eyes flung open. She smiled as she came face to face with Sebastian.

Seb reached for her hands and kissed it. "I wish you long life and prosperity, good health, more riches, more happiness and every other thing you could ever wish for."

"Thank you," Jayda said with smiles.

Sebastian leaned closer to her and kissed her forehead.

"Thanks for surprising me with your presence. I'm happy to see you here but how did you get in?" Jayda asked curiously.

"Lilian gave me her key to your apartment." He said.

"I have a surprise for you."

"Okay?!!" Jayda said, sitting up, anticipating what he had gotten her.

Sebastian rose to his feet and reached for the cake that was on the nightstand. Jayda's heart melted. Aside from the cake, there was also a gift bag which she was sure was also for her.

Sebastian handed the cake to Jayda who looked at it adoringly.

"Thank you." She said as she accepted the medium size cake.

Seb nervously scratched the back of his neck as he spoke. "I had wanted to add some candles so you'll make a wish but I really do not want to overdo the surprise."

Jayda smiled. "It's fine. I already have all I could ever think of. I have you; the love of my life, I have our little miracle growing inside of me, I have Aaron, I have my parents, family, friends and I have a successful career. God has truly blessed me."

Sebastian placed a kiss on her lips. He handed her a knife and she was able to cut the cake. Seb brought out his phone and took pictures of Jayda and her cake.

She ate a few pieces and also fed Sebastian some.

"This cake is really good." Jayda complimented with a mouth full of cake.

"I knew you would love it. It's from Cakes & Creme." Sebastian said proudly. They both ate a few more pieces before they decided they'd eaten enough for the meantime.

Sebastian collected the remaining cake and placed it aside.

He reached for a gift bag on the nightstand and handed it to Jayda. "I hope you love it."

"Thanks." Jayda smiled at Seb. She wasn't even halfway through her birthday yet and she already concluded that this was the best birthday ever. She was happy Sebastian came over to her place to start her day with her. She considered herself extremely blessed to have him.

Jayda had smiles on her face as she reached for the items in the gift bag.

It was hard for Sebastian to pick out a present for her because no amount of gifts in the world could quantify his love for her. But he hoped she loved what he bought for her.

Jayda brought out a jewellery box, a birthday card and an envelope.

She decided to open the Jewelry box first and when she did, tears welled up in her eyes.

Chapter 80

"Sebastian...this must have cost you a fortune. You should have gone for something less pricey." Jayda whispered, her eyes not leaving the very expensive diamond necklace. It was truly one of a kind.

"You're worth every dime and even more," Sebastian assured.

"I've never owned anything as beautiful as this. You literally just added to my networth. Thank you." She appreciated.

"You're welcome." Seb smiled.

Jayda put the Jewelry box aside and then reached for the card. It was a professionally designed birthday card but the words written on it were in Sebastian's handwriting.

"I never knew I could be this drunk in love with someone. You changed me completely and I promise to love you forever. Happy birthday to the Queen of my Heart, Jayda." She read out loud.

Perhaps her hormones were making her more emotional than she should be but Sebastian quickly wiped the tear that rolled down her cheek with his thumb.

Jayda was happy to know that Sebastian loved and cared for her this much and he never fails to prove it to her every day. "I feel so special right now, Thank you" Jayda sniffed. Seb placed a kiss on her forehead.

Jay reached for the last gift which was the envelope. She opened it. It had two tickets for a short vacation to Dubai.

"I want us to take a short vacation but it's okay if you're not up for it. It's impromptu and you have a job that needs you."

Jayda looked at the tickets again and saw that it was a one week vacation.

"Will the week after next be okay with you?" She asked.

"What???" Sebastian replied in disbelief. He thought he heard wrong.

"Are you free the week after next week?"

"Sure! I mean, I'm the boss so I'm in charge of my schedule."

"We shall go for the vacay the week after next." She concluded.

"I'll clear my schedule for that week. Thank you." He gave her hand a light squeeze.

"Thank you for all the gifts." She leaned closer to him and gave him a kiss on his lips.

"So how do you plan on spending your day?" Sebastian asked as if he had not already planned anything.

"Being lazy." She answered, putting back all her presents in the gift bag.

"Good, because I may have planned something," Seb announced shyly.

"Planned what?" She asked with an eyebrow raised.

"A birthday dinner party with our families and close friends."

"Seb, you didn't have to. They all understand I don't like celebrating my birthday." Jayda pouted.

"Everything has been planned; Unless you want me to cancel and send a message to everyone not to come again." He said.

"Don't be silly. I know you put so much effort into planning the surprise birthday dinner for me. I'm grateful and I'm really excited about the dinner with my loved ones." She assured.

"Good, because I also brought you your outfit." Sebastian rose to his feet and reached for a black squared box that Jayda never knew was placed on the sofa in her room.

"I pray I get used to you spoiling me." Jayda smiled as she collected the box from Sebastian. She opened it, then looked at Sebastian with tears in her eyes. "Please tell me it's not that same dress."

"Fortunately, it is." Sebastian smiled.

Jayda buried her face in her hands. "Sebbbbbbb" She groaned.

The last time they went shopping together, Jayda saw a beautiful dress she couldn't take her eyes off. When Seb wasn't looking, she checked the price tag and was speechless at how fucking expensive it was so she didn't take it.

Now, no doubt Sebastian actually saw her eyeing the dress.

Seb closed the gap between Jayda and made her look into his eyes. "You deserve the dress and even more." He said sincerely.

Jayda hugged him "You're amazing, Seb. Thank you."

Seb chuckled. She had thanked him more than six times already. "You're welcome, my love.." He kissed her forehead.

The rest of the items in the box were matching shoes, clutch and jewellery.

"I think we've spent so much time in this room. Our breakfast should be ready by now"

"Breakfast?" Jayda reiterated.

"A special birthday breakfast by one of the best chefs in the city," Seb said.

"Is it possible to love you more than I already have?" She asked.

Sebastian shrugged. "Just know I will always love you more. Thank you for being with me despite my imperfections." He said sincerely.

While Jayda made her way to the bathroom to clean up. Sebastian arranged Jayda's bed and took the remaining cake to the kitchen.

Jayda walked out of the bathroom a few minutes later with fresh clothes on and they made their way to the dining room where the chef had already set up a romantic breakfast for them.

Jayda and the love of her life had breakfast and they made funny conversations in between.

An hour after they were done with their meal, Two of Jayda's building securities came into her apartment with unexpected birthday gifts.

"This is from Saunders and Co." The taller security guard, holding a very big hamper said as he placed the hamper on the floor at the centre of Jayda's living room.

"These gift bags are from those that I honestly can't remember their names but I made sure the delivery guys left a note in them." The other security guard said as he placed the six gift bags on the carpet, beside the hamper.

"Thank you Guys," Jayda said to the security guards. They nodded, then took their leave.

"I guess these are the things that scare me from celebrating. I receive so many gifts that make me feel overwhelmed."

Sebastian smiled. "It shows you're loved."

"Do you want to open them now or wait until later?" he asked.

"I'll open them later. Let's go where you want to take me." She said excitedly.

They both reached for their Jackets and walked out of Jayda's apartment with their hands intertwined.

.....

Jayda chuckled, "You've got to be kidding me, Sebastian."

Sebastian shrugged and made his way towards his bike. He sat on it and put on his helmet.

"I never knew you were a biker!" Jayda said in disbelief.

"Sebastian Miller is versatile." He said proudly. "Come on, we are going to be late." He nudged her to come closer and she did. He wore a helmet for her and then she hopped on the bike, wrapped her arms possessively around his waist and rested her chin on his shoulder.

Jayda was loving how her day was going already. For once, she wished her birthday was every day so she would get pampered by Sebbby.

Chapter 81

Sebastian took Jayda to an Art Gallery owned by Seb's high school friend, after that they made their way to the movies; Sebby booked a whole theatre for himself and Jayda with VIP treatment and their final stop was at the park not far from Jayda's apartment. They bought Ice Cream, sat on a bench to enjoy it while making conversations and then they took a stroll around the park before they headed back to Jayda's apartment to prepare for her birthday dinner.

Sebastian took a shower and got ready in the guest room while Jayda got ready in her room.

When he was done, he proceeded to Jayda's room. She had already worn her outfit. He saw her sitting on the bed, about to put on her heels.

"Let me help you." Sebastian offered even though she could very much do that herself. He slid in the left and right heels on both feet and then helped her stand up.

Sebastian tried to hold back tears as he took all of Jayda in. He couldn't believe how lucky he was to tame such an amazing human being. The dress she wore fit her like a second skin, it also enhanced her well-defined baby bump which made her look sexier. She had little makeup on and she was glowing wonderfully well.

He wrapped her arms around her waist and spoke, looking into her gorgeous eyes "You're the most beautiful woman I've ever laid my eyes on, Jayda."

She blushed. "Thank you! The same goes for you and I'm proud to call you mine." Sebastian smiled. He placed a kiss on her lips.

"We have to get going. Our guests are waiting for us."

"Will Aaron be there?" She asked hopefully.

"Yes! He also has a gift that he can't wait to give to you."

Jayda smiled, "I love receiving gifts from him. I can't wait to see what he drew this time around"

"So where will the dinner take place?" Jayda asked as she and Seb walked side by side out of her apartment with his hand on her lower back.

"You will see about that." He kissed her lips before opening the front passenger seat for her.

Jayda decided not to ask Seb any more questions about her birthday dinner. She decided to just go with the flow and enjoy her night. She was with him so she was safe. She engaged in conversations with Sebastian until he pulled up in a very strange but beautiful place.

Sebastian turned to Jayda to say something before he got down from the car.

"Getting a venue for tonight was quite difficult because I wanted us to get the perfect place for the perfect night. That includes a beautiful, well secured and press free venue. I invited my family members, your family and a few of your colleagues. I hope you have fun tonight, my love."

"That explains why I only got a text from my Dad this morning, wishing me a happy birthday. Perhaps my mom and brother were calm about it because they knew they would be seeing me tonight."

"Definitely. So are you ready to see everyone?" He asked and she nodded.

He kissed her hand before getting down from the car and assisting her out.

They both walked into the venue with their hands intertwined.

It was an outdoor birthday dinner; beautifully decorated and already filled with guests who were either family or close friends to Sebastian or Jayda.

Jayda stopped in her tracks to look at Seb. "This is beautiful, Thank you." She said sincerely. He really went out of his way to make this birthday a wonderful one for her.

Sebastian chuckled, he was tired of hearing her say thank you all the time. "Anything for you, babes." He connected his hand with hers and they made their way to where their guests were.

"Mom, I was already getting mad at you for not calling to wish me a happy birthday. But I'm happy you're here." Jayda said before pulling her mom into a hug.

Grace chuckled, "There's no way in hell I'm going to forget my princess's birthday. Happy Birthday, my love."

"Thanks, Mom," Jayda replied as she pulled away from the hug. Then she hugged her Dad.

"Happy Birthday, Sweetheart." David greeted.

"Thank you, Daddy."

"You're looking very beautiful tonight dear."

Jayda blushed. "Maybe it's because of the dress."

"That is a plus. You're also glowing wonderfully well. Sebastian is taking great care of you and my grandbaby." Grace said.

"I agree," David said before connecting his glass of wine to his lips.

"By the way, I met Aaron not quite long and he's the most adorable kid I've ever met." Grace smiled. "He told me he wants to be a fireman when he grows up." She added.

"He told me he wants to be a Doctor," David said.

"Oh, and he told your brother he wants to be a police officer," David added and they all laughed out loud.

Just in time, Jayda heard small Aaron call her name.

Chapter 82

She looked at the direction his voice came from and saw him in Sebastian's arms. Sebastian was walking towards her direction.

Aaron stretched out his arms to her. She took him from Seb and showered his face with kisses which made him giggle.

"I missed you Jayda." He said.

"I missed you too, my love." Jayda kissed his cheek.

"Happy Birthday to you, I brought you a present." He smiled.

"Thank you, dear, and where is the present?"

"The gift corner." He pointed towards the right direction and that was when Jayda noticed a small gift corner which was almost filled with presents.

"It's a picture of me, you and Daddy. You'll love it." Aaron smiled.

"Thank you, sweetheart." She kissed his forehead.

.....

"Mom, Dad, I officially introduce you to Jayda and Jayda these are my parents, Vanessa and Albert Miller." Sebastian did the introduction.

"Good evening Mr and Mrs Miller." She greeted, shyly.

"No need for formalities my dear. You can call me Vanessa or Mom" Vanessa said, pulling Jayda into a motherly hug. Heaven knew she had been dying to meet her. "It's nice to finally meet you Jayda."

"And you too, Mom." She replied.

"You've been reigning in our family even before you and Sebastian paths crossed. Olivia just couldn't stop talking about you. It's nice to finally meet you, dear." Albert said before pulling Jayda into a hug.

"My Son has been the happiest he has ever been while with you. Thank you for loving him unconditionally." Vanessa said.

Jayda looked at Sebastian with so much adoration in her eyes before turning back to look at his parents.

"He makes me really happy too. I'm so grateful to have him in my life." She confessed.

.....

Jayda greeted all her other guests, her brother, Lucas and his wife, Christine. Her nieces, Olivia and Katie were also happy to see their aunt Jayda with her baby bump.

Jayda also greeted Lilian, Roman, Olivia, Amelia, Caleb and his girlfriend, Michaela.

Sebastian also introduced Jayda to some of his business partners and after that, they both settled down to have some food. Seb made sure Jayda cleared her plate. Aaron also ate with them.

.....

When Sebastian saw that the time was getting closer, his palm started getting sweaty. He was surprised at how fast his level of confidence could decrease from 101% to 49%.

"Wow, the great Sebastian Miller is nervous" Caleb teased.

"You're not helping man!" He replied as he rubbed his sweaty palms together.

"I promise you she's going to say YES," Roman assured.

Caleb, Roman and Sebastian were together while Jayda was catching up with Lilian, Micheala and Sebastian's sisters. Probably telling them all of what Seb surprised her with today.

"I hope so! The last thing I want is to scare her away." He replied nervously, then heaved a sigh, "Wish me luck guys."

"Good luck."

"You have my blessings." Roman and Caleb said respectively before Sebastian left for Jayda.

"Sorry to disturb you ladies, I need my woman for a while."

"Sure, we'll be right here waiting for her," Lilian said excitedly, getting ready to take her phone from her purse to record everything.

So Jayda connected her hands with Seb's own and they made their way to the middle of the gathering.

Sensitive Jayda noticed all attention was on her and Sebastian. Her heartbeat increased at the probability of what it could be.

Sebastian heaved a sigh, he intertwined his hands with hers and spoke, looking into her eyes. "Jayda, in my thirty-three years of existence, I'm proud to say you're one of the best things that

have ever happened to me. I was living a reckless life before I met you and there is no doubt you've changed my life for the better."

"You're kind, beautiful, gorgeous, you have a heart of gold, you're amazing, you help people in any way you can and most importantly, you've loved me for who I am despite my imperfections and I wouldn't want to spend the rest of my life with a woman that isn't you."

Jayda already had tears in her eyes by this time.

"I know you love me and you know how madly in love I am with you. But I want more! I want to make us official, Jayda. I want you to be my other half, My wife, the mother of my children and the future kids' God will bless us with, I want to wake up beside you for the rest of my life and spend every second of my life putting a smile on this beautiful face of yours"

Sebastian reached for the black velvet box in his pocket and opened it, revealing a very beautiful ring, specially made for her. He gently went down on one knee

"Jayda Isabella Wright, Will you marry me?" He popped the question.

Jayda was an emotional wreck. Never had it crossed her mind that she was going to end her day being engaged. She knew Seb was definitely going to propose but she didn't see it coming today.

Jayda nodded as a happy tear rolled down her cheek. "Yes, Sebastian. I'll marry you."

Everybody cheered and those who had tears in their eyes started wiping them off.

Sebastian slipped the ring into Jayda's finger, he rose to his feet, wiped away her tears with his thumb and gave her a long passionate kiss which made their families and friends cheer louder.

"I never expected this tonight, Seb." Jayda smiled as she admired the ring on her finger.

"I've been wanting to pop the question for a while. But there was just too much going on. I'm glad I finally found the perfect moment. Thanks for saying yes. You made me the happiest man in the world." He placed a kiss on her lips.

"Wow, wow, my BFF is engaged," Lilian said in a sing-song voice as she pulled Jayda into a hug. "Congratulations girlfriend." She added.

Jayda chuckled, "Thanks, Lily. Though I have a feeling you knew about it before today." She added.

"Yes and so does everyone else in this garden. But Roman, Caleb and I knew way earlier. You and Sebastian are so perfect for each other and I wish you guys all the happiness this world has to offer. You guys have been through so much and I have no doubts so many good things await you two."

"Thank you, Lilian, You're truly a friend indeed." Jayda hugged her.

Chapter 83

"Congratulations Jay!!!" Olivia pulled Jayda into a hug, being mindful of her small bump.

"Thanks, Liv." Jayda smiled.

"I'm so happy for you and Seb. You make him so happy, Thank you for loving him."

"He makes me happy too." Jayda smiled.

"I'm so excited to call you not only my boss and my mentor but also my Sister in law. Like, how cool is that?"

Jayda blushed.

.....

"Congratulations, baby Sis."

"Thank you, Lucas." Jayda hugged her brother back.

"He's a good man you know?" He gestured towards Sebastian who was busy accepting the congratulations of other guests.

"I know, I don't know how I got lucky to have him in my life."

"I've always told you that you are the lucky one in the family. I hope you believe that now." Lucas smiled.

"Anyways, he asked Mom and Dad for your hand in marriage, he wanted their blessings before he asked their princess to marry him. He also met with me and told me of his intention to make you his wife."

"He loves you so much Jayda and I have no doubt he's going to fulfil all his promises to you. Always love and cherish him too. No relationship is perfect, Christine and I do fight sometimes and so do mom and Dad who have been married since like forever."

"Good communication and trust is the key to every relationship and there are times when you two will be overwhelmed about everything but love him and always be there for him okay?"

Jayda nodded.

"I wish you all the happiness in the world baby Sis," Lucas said as he hugged Jayda once more.

Everyone at the party congratulated Sebastian and Jayda on their engagement.

Soon enough Sebastian approached Jayda with Aaron in his arms.

"Congratulation Jayda and Daddy," Aaron said excitedly.

Jayda chuckled while Seb corrected Aaron with a smile. "It's 'Congratulations' buddy."

Aaron ignored his father's correction and asked Jayda. "Grandma said you and Daddy will get married."

Sebastian groaned, he felt his son was too young to be familiar with the meaning of marriage.

"Yes, my love. Daddy and I are getting married." Jayda said as she leaned closer to kiss Sebastian's cheek and then Aaron's cheek. (He was still in his father's arms).

"So that means you'll be my mommy too?" Aaron grinned.

Jayda and Sebastian looked at each other, surprised.

When Aaron got no reply, he continued talking.

"My mommy says if Daddy gets married to Jayda then Jayda is my mommy too. So I have two mommies." He raised two fingers.

"Mommy says Jayda loves me so I should obey Jayda and love Jayda too."

"I told aunt Olivia and she said I'm a lucky boy for having two mommies that love me very much."

"You love me, right?" Aaron asked Jayda who couldn't stop smiling with tears in her eyes.

Jayda took Aaron from Seb and gave him a motherly hug. "I love you more than you can ever imagine, my prince." She said, placing a long kiss on his forehead.

Sebastian's heart swelled with so much joy and happiness. He eventually joined the hug. He couldn't be more proud of his little family.

Chapter 84

Immediately Sebastian helped Jayda out of the car, he picked her up in a bridal style and made his way into his apartment.

"Seb?" She called as she wrapped her arms around his neck.

"Yes, my love."

"I really don't know how to thank you for today."

"You need not thank me, sweetheart. I wanted to make today memorable for you and I'm happy my mission was accomplished."

"I was totally blown away. I love you more every second."

"I'm honoured." Sebastian smiled.

He placed her to her feet when he got to his room. "I have one more thing to show you."

"Seb" Jayda pouted.

Sebastian chuckled and raised his hands in defence. "It's not a gift persay. Well not really, it's something for the two of us."

"Okay?" Jayda said unsure as she took a seat on the sofa in Seb's room.

Sebastian proceeded to one of the drawers by his nightstand and brought out a brown envelope. He sat beside Jayda, handing her the envelope.

She opened it and brought out some documents along with physical keys and keycards.

Sebastian bought a house in their names.

"I don't like the idea of us being apart anymore so I bought a home for us. You are the last person I want to see before I go to bed and the first person I want to lay my eyes on when I wake up. The location is beautiful and peaceful and it's about fifteen minutes drive to your office."

Sebastian took out his phone from his pocket and showed Jayda pictures of the medium size mansion. It was a very beautiful home and perfect for a family of four. (Seb, Jayda, Aaron and their baby)

"Aaron will be sharing equal time with Katie and me so he will have his own room in the mansion. Will you please move in with us?" He asked with pleading eyes.

Jayda took a glance at Sebastian and looked back at the documents and keys on her lap. 'How could she say NO to such an offer?'

She smiled "I'll move in with you and Aaron and thank you for buying the house in our names."

Sebastian placed a kiss on her cheek. "Thank you for saying Yes! So what do you want to do first? Take a shower and then grab something to eat?" He asked.

Jayda returned the documents and keys into the brown envelope and set it aside.

She leaned closer to him and whispered in his ear. "Let's go make love in the shower."

"Your wish is my command, darling." Sebastian smiled and lifted her in his arms. It was indeed going to be a long night for them.

.....

Jayda was totally in awe when she stepped into her office on a Monday morning. Someone that doesn't work in the firm would mistake her office for a gift/flower shop.

She wondered how all the gifts got to her office early this morning. There was no even space for her to work on her desk because it was bombarded with cakes and flowers while her sofa was filled with gift bags.

Jayda found a place to put her handbag and laptop bag and then she called her Secretary for help.

Anna, the secretary walked into Jayda's office with smiles all over her face.

"Anna, How come?" Jayda pointed to the gifts. "My birthday was two days ago."

"A few came from your clients, some came from colleagues and the rest came from all the interns in this firm. Mine is also among." Anna completed with a grin.

Jayda facepalmed. She wondered how she was going to call them all to thank them for their kind gestures.

"I heard about your engagement too. Congratulations!" Anna smiled.

"Okay, that was meant to be private, how did you know?" Jayda folded her arms with a smile playing on her lips.

"I'm pretty close to Olivia so she told me about her brother's plan to surprise you on your birthday."

"And then I sighted the ring on your finger when you passed by my office earlier. Congratulations Jayda, I'm so happy for you."

Jayda gestured for Anna to come closer and when she did, She pulled Anna into a hug.

Anna has been working for Jayda for a reasonable time now and Jayda sees her like a younger sister which is why they were on a first-name basis.

"Thanks, Anna."

"So why didn't you show up? Didn't Olivia invite you?" Jayda asked once she pulled away from the hug.

"Actually she did, but I was caught up with some family issues."

"Is everything okay at home? You know you can tell me anything"

"Yes, everything is fine," Anna replied.

"Anna? Are you sure you're being truthful?" Jayda pushed.

Anna nodded.

"Just let me know if you need anything. I'll always be here for you, okay?"

Anna smiled, "Thank you."

"So, back to this office." Jayda sighed. "You'll help me out with the names of people that sent all of these so I can thank them. Also, send a message to all the interns that sent me gifts to see me in my office by 2 pm so I can thank them personally."

Anna nodded.

Jayda and Anna spent the next couple of minutes sorting out the gifts to know who sent which. After that, one of the security guards came to assist Anna in taking all the gift bags and a few roses to Jayda's car.

Jayda decorated her office with some of the flowers and decided she was not going to take any cake home. Instead, she would share them among everyone in the office and probably send a box of cupcakes to Lilian.

After Jayda's office had been cleared, She settled behind her desk to do some work until it was time for her Doctor's appointment. She and Sebastian were finally going to find out their baby's gender.

Jayda was pretty excited about it. She would stop referring to her munchkin as "it" and now she would be able to shop properly for him or her and even start decorating the nursery.

Seb had taken her to the new home he bought for them yesterday and she instantly fell in love with the place. It was more beautiful in physical than the pictures he showed her.

Just a few more decorations to be done and then the house will be ready for them to move in.

Chapter 85

Jayda decided to make one last call to a client before she took her leave. As soon as she ended the call, She was distracted by a knock on her glass-walled door. She looked at her entrance and was surprised to see Sebastian, looking devilishly handsome as always.

Jayda rose to her feet, welcomed him with a hug and a passionate kiss.

"I was actually not expecting you but I'm happy you're here. I thought we would be meeting at the hospital."

Seb caressed her cheek. "I thought so too but changed my mind. It's better we go in one car than different cars. That way, I will spend more time with you."

"You're becoming so clingy." Jayda teased.

Seb shrugged with a shy smile on his face. "I can't help it."

"So, you ready?" He asked, Jayda nodded.

She picked up her handbag and they left for the hospital.

.....

"Are you excited?" Jayda asked Seb even though she could see the excitement all over his face.

"Very excited. I hope my heart doesn't explode with so much happiness." He smiled.

"Thank you for all that you do Sebastian. You are everything I could ever ask for." She said sincerely, looking into his beautiful eyes with so much adoration.

"You have nothing to thank me for." Seb leaned closer to her, placing a long kiss on her forehead.

Soon enough, Doctor Davis walked into the ultrasound room and greeted the duo.

"You look great so I won't ask how you are." She said to Jayda.

She smiled, "I'm fine. He's been taking really good care of us." She pointed at Seb.

"I see." Doctor Davis said. "So, have you noticed anything strange in your body since our last checkup? Your cravings? Morning sickness?"

"Nothing strange. My boobs have been sore lately which I think is normal, and obviously, my bump has grown bigger, which is also normal. I don't have cravings for a particular food or junk food but I think I take more of Ice cream and I try to balance my cravings with healthy food."

"I still experience morning sickness but it's not as bad as it used to be."

Dr Davis nodded, scribbling something down on her chart. She checked Jayda's blood pressure which was normal and then she led her to the scale to weigh herself.

Jayda squirmed when Dr Davis applied some gel on her bump. She actually forgot how cold it used to be.

"Sorry about that." The Doctor smiled while Seb kissed Jayda's hands that were in his. He was seated on a chair beside the ultrasound bed.

Davis placed the wand on Jayda's belly and after a while, an object appeared on the monitor. She explained everything they needed to know.

"And this is your little miracle. She pointed to the monitor.

Seb and Jayda had smiles all over their faces. They noticed the growth in the size of their baby when compared to the last check-up. Sebastian considered himself blessed to witness this moment with the woman he loves most.

After a while of the two lovebirds drooling over their baby on the screen, they were opportune to hear the heartbeat. It was stronger than what Seb could recall during the last check-up but it was still the most wonderful sound he has ever heard.

"Are you both ready to know the gender?" Dr Davis asked the excited soon to be parents.

Jayda nodded.

"Yes, please," Sebastian added with his hand intertwined with Jayda's own.

After a while of carefully studying the monitor, Davis turned to Seb and Jayda with a smile on her face.

"Congratulations! It's a girl."

Happy tears rolled down Jayda's cheeks. She couldn't believe in a few months time, she will have her baby girl in her arms; the precious little miracle she and Sebastian created.

Even though Aaron and Lily had advocated for a baby girl. It only felt real after she heard Doctor Davis confirm it. She couldn't wait to tell Aaron that he was right all along; his baby sister will be with him in a few months.

Sebastian also had tears in his eyes; He was overwhelmed. He wiped off Jayda's happy tears with his thumb and whispered in her ear. "We are having a mini Jayda!" He said proudly.

"I've never imagined myself being a mother to a precious baby girl and now when I vision it, I can't help but tear up." She sniffed.

"She will look just like you. She will have your eyes, hair colour, your great personality and your kind heart. She will also be a genius like her mom and most importantly, she will have me and Aaron wrapped around her fingers."

Jayda smiled. "She can take everything from me but I want her to have you and Aaron's beautiful eyes."

"I have no problem with that. Thank you for adding colours and meaning to my life. I promise to love you and our children forever. You're amazing with Aaron, you'll do just great with our baby girl," Sebastian assured.

"I love you, Sebastian."

"And I love you more babe." He kissed her forehead.

Davis tried not to tear up by their beautiful interaction.

"You're one of the few lucky pregnant women I've ever had to attend to. This is your first pregnancy and I can say you're blessed because everything is going well. Your baby girl is healthy and I have no doubt you will enjoy the rest of your pregnancy."

She handed a white envelope to Sebastian. "Today's ultrasound picture." Then she gave him Jayda's vitamin prescription.

"You can get the vitamins at the pharmacy downstairs."

Seb nodded.

She turned to Jayda. "Continue to eat healthy, stay hydrated, avoid stress, you have my contact; feel free to call me if you need anything or notice anything different or strange."

Then Davis turned to Sebastian. "She needs you now more than ever, continue to take good care of her. Her mood swings will be stepping in very soon so please pamper her as much as you can."

"Don't worry, Doc. They are in safe hands." He assured.

"Then that will be all for today. Your next appointment is the 12th of next month. Congratulations to you two once again."

Doctor Davis hugged Jayda and then Sebastian.

Seb and Jayda proceeded to the pharmacy to get Jayda's vitamins and then they made their way to Seb's car.

As soon as they got into the car, Sebastian leaned against the headrest and exhaled. "I can't believe it; A baby girl." He smiled at Jayda.

Jayda chuckled, "My pregnancy just seemed real today! I never thought I'd have a girl for a firstborn but I'm thrilled. She has me, you, Aron and our families to protect her and shower her with so much love. She's blessed." Jayda said as she caressed her bump.

Sebastian placed his hand on Jayda's own which was on her belly. "I love you guys." He said sincerely with so much adoration in his eyes.

Jayda leaned closer to Seb and kissed him. "We love you too babe."

Chapter 86

A few weeks later

Jayda couldn't help but think something was wrong with Lilian. It has been almost two weeks since She and Sebastian came back from their one week vacation and she hasn't seen Lilian.

Whenever Jayda called to greet her, She could tell something was not right and no matter how much she persuaded, Lilian would not say anything. Instead, she would give an excuse to end the call with Jay and also promise to call back but never did.

Jayda also reached out to Roman, Lily's boyfriend, maybe he would give her a hint on what was going on.

Roman assured her everything was fine but she found it hard to believe him.

Having decided that she has had enough, Jayda made up her mind to go visit Lilian; a surprise visit. She knew if she called to inform her that she was coming over, Lilian was going to make some silly excuses and give her lame reasons why she shouldn't show up.

After four rings, Lilian finally answered her door.

"W...what are y....you doing here?" She shuttered when she came face to face with her best friend.

Jayda took in her best friend's appearance and almost wondered if she was at the wrong apartment. Lilian wasn't looking like her usual self. She was putting on baggy pyjamas, her hair was in a rough messy bun and her eyes were swollen from crying.

Jayda walked into Lilian's apartment and settled on the couch without saying a word. She felt like the worst friend on earth; knowing Lilian was going through something that could make her tear up and Lilian could not talk to her about it.

Lily locked her door, made her way over to the couch and took a seat beside Jayda.

"What's wrong Lily?" Jayda asked with a heavy heart.

"Nothing" She replied, looking everywhere else except for Jayda.

She let out a sigh, "I know something is wrong, please tell me."

"Nothing is wrong, Jay!" Lilian whispered, looking down at her hands.

"You don't know how much I hate myself now because I feel like I've betrayed you. You are hurting, you need me and I've not been there for you. Please tell me what's wrong." Jayda pleaded.

A tear rolled down Lilian's cheek which she wiped away immediately with the back of her palm.

Jayda took Lilian's hands in hers and persuaded. "I've never judged you for anything and I won't start now. Please tell me what is going on."

Lilian heaved a sigh and for the first time that night, she looked into Jayda's worried eyes.

"R... Rome...Roman and I are no... no longer together." She shuttered.

A look of confusion overtook Jayda's face. She still spoke to Roman two days ago and he sounded like everything was fine.

"How??? When??? What happened?" Jayda asked after a while.

"I broke up with him," Lilian confessed with teary eyes.

Her confession made Jayda more confused. She knew Lilian and Roman were so much in love with each other and couldn't help but wonder what went wrong.

"Did he cheat on you?" Jayda asked with a heavy heart. Roman was like a brother to her, she didn't think he would stoop so low to hurt her best friend.

"No, he didn't." Lilian wiped another tear that rolled down her cheeks.

"Then what happened? Don't you love him anymore?" Jayda asked, almost in tears.

"I love Roman more than I love myself but I can't give him what he truly wants so I let him go."

"What do you mean? What does he truly want?"

Another set of tears rolled down Lilian's cheeks. This time she did not bother to wipe them off. "A baby. He wants us to have a child and since I can't give him one, I had to let him go."

Jayda was shocked by Lilian's revelation. She didn't know her best friend was going through something like this and refused to open up to her.

"Did he ever threaten to leave you?" Jayda asked with tear-filled eyes.

"He didn't. I broke up with him because I know he will eventually break up with me. We've been trying for a baby long before he left for Australia."

"While he was away, I went for check-ups, took vitamins that would boost my fertility, ate healthy and did everything that the doctor recommended. And when Roman came back, we kept trying but all the results came out negative."

As at this time, tears were rolling down Jayda's cheeks.

"Why didn't you tell me, Lilian? I'm your best friend. You were going through something this crucial and you didn't inform me." Jayda was mad at herself, perhaps if she had paid more attention, she would have noticed something wasn't right with Lilian.

"You had so much on your plate, I didn't want to bother you."

"You were always there for me Lilian, being there for you too would cost me nothing." Jayda cried. "God, I'm so sorry, Lily." Jayda pulled her best friend into a hug and they cried together.

After a while, Lily pulled away from the hug and continued where she left off. "I told Roman that we could find an alternative but he refused all my suggestions. He was against surrogacy and he wouldn't even consent for us to start an IVF journey."

"He's a brilliant and well-known Doctor, he can use his connections to fast track the process but he refused no matter how much I pleaded."

"He's scared of allowing me to go through the process, he's scared I'll be broken and probably fall into depression if the process didn't work. He said he will never stop loving me, with or without kids, he said we would keep trying and if we still can't conceive, we will opt for adoption. Because of that, we got into a fight. I accused him of being selfish because he could easily look for another woman and impregnate her."

"I feel weak Jayda, I feel useless. Roman wants a child and I can't give him one. I see the way he looks at other kids and that breaks my heart every time. I want to become a mother too. I'm almost 32, if it doesn't happen now, what hope do I have that it's going to happen in the future?" Lilian burst into another round of tears.

Jayda embraced her into a hug. She wished there was something she could do to make her best friend's pain go away.

"So I broke up with him. I can't give him what he wants so it's better for us to go our separate ways." Lilian completed.

Jayda reached for Lily's hands and looked into her swollen eyes. "We will go through this. You will get pregnant with your own baby and give birth to him or her just like how I'm going to give birth to your goddaughter."

"I will talk to Roman, we will figure out something. I will also talk to my mom, she used to be a nurse, She will tell us what to do." Jayda assured.

"For now I want you to stop crying. It's not good for your health and I don't want you to get sick. Remember, only a healthy body can carry a healthy baby so I want you to put you and your health first. Okay?"

Lilian bit her lip and nodded.

"Thank Goodness tomorrow is Saturday, I'll be staying here for the night."

"You don't have to Jayda. Your family is waiting for you at home. They need you, don't worry about me, I'll be fine." She reasoned.

Leaving Lilian right now was the last thing on Jayda's mind. She was afraid Lilian was going to hurt herself when she left so it was better she stayed back and watched over her. Lilian would have done the same thing for her."

"You need me too so I'll stay with you. Sebastian and Aaron can manage without me for tonight."

"Are you sure?" Lilian asked.

Jayda nodded. "I know you've not eaten all day. What do you feel like taking?"

"I'm not hungry," Lilian whispered.

"Will you manage a few slices of pizza? I don't want you to go to bed on an empty stomach."

"Seriously Jay! I'm okay." Lilian assured.

"I'll pretend I didn't hear that," Jayda said, reached for her phone and dialled a pizza shop.

Jayda pulled Lilian into a final hug and whispered in her ear. "Everything will be fine" She promised.

Lilian nodded. "I want to soak myself in the tub for some minutes I'll be right back."

Jayda looked at Lily with a 'please don't do anything stupid look'

"I promise not to do anything stupid." She said but Jayda was not convinced.

She accompanied Lilian to her bathroom and prepared a bath for her. Then she gave her some privacy but promised to check up on her in a few minutes.

When Jayda got to the living room, she reached for her phone and dialled Sebastian.

"Hi, love." She said to the other side. From the way she sounded, Seb could tell all was not well.

"Heyy, is Lilian okay?" He asked, concerned.

"No, she's not. She and Roman are currently going through a rough patch. It's a long story, I will explain when we see. Do you mind if I stay over for the night? Lilian needs me."

"Sure, She would have done the same for you in haste. Don't worry, Aaron and I will be fine. We will come over tomorrow morning with breakfast."

"Thanks. Give Aaron a kiss for me. I'll see you guys tomorrow."

"I will. Take care of yourself and my little miracle. My regards to Lilian. I love you."

"I love you too babe, Goodnight," Jayda ended the call.

Chapter 87

The Next Day

Lilian was still fast asleep in her room when Jayda went to open the door for Roman. She had texted him the night before and pleaded for him to come over this morning and she was glad he heeded to her request.

"Why didn't you tell me anything?" Jayda accused.

Roman rubbed his palms together and let out some air.

"Lilian and I trust you, we know you will always be there for us. I honestly don't know why we never told you about it. I guess it was a shock to us and we were trying to deal with it in our own way to avoid pity. Had I known bringing the issue of a child will tamper with Lilian and I's relationship, I would have never said anything about it."

"She said you really want a child and she could see the desire in your eyes when you look at other people's children."

"I won't lie, I do want a child and if I can't have one with Lilian, I would rather not have one at all."

"The baby issue started when we stopped using protection when making love. I said I will be the happiest if we were pregnant. I never knew she took my word to heart. The hardest thing was comforting her whenever she took a test and it came out negative."

She said you did not agree to surrogacy or IVF," Jayda said.

Roman let out a sigh. "Lilian is desperate and whenever she's desperate she thinks of doing the unthinkable."

"I disagreed with the idea not because I'm selfish, but because I don't want her to go through the trauma of another disappointment. I assured her that with time, we will surely get pregnant. She said it was easy for me to say that because I could easily pick up any girl, fuck her and get her pregnant."

"You know she doesn't mean what she said." Jayda justified.

"I know, and I understand things from her point of view. I also understand her insecurities. That's why I said when she's desperate and angry, she says and thinks of the unthinkable."

"She's afraid I will eventually get tired of her and run off with another woman who can give me a child. But what she doesn't know is that it's either I have my child with her or with no one else."

"But I called you two nights ago and you didn't tell me she broke up with you." Jayda accused.

"I was actually on my way to her place when you called, I had no idea she was going to break up with me."

"But you know she didn't mean to?" Jayda justified.

Roman nodded. "I thought she needed space that's why she said all that she said to me."

"You both don't need any space. You need each other; Lilian needs you more than ever. She's in her room, please go talk to her, make her see things from your perspective and assure her that you will never leave her or cheat on her."

"Are you sure she wants to see me?" Roman asked nervously.

Jayda nodded.

Rome heaved a sigh and then proceeded to Lilian's room.

.....

While Roman sorted things out with Lily in her room, Jayda occupied herself with her phone and soon enough, the doorbell rang.

As soon as Jayda opened the door, she was pulled into a hug by Aaron who hugged her legs tightly.

"Good morning, Mommy." He greeted, then kissed Jayda's belly. "Good morning Sissy. Big brother loves you." He never fails to greet or talk to his baby sister every time he gets the opportunity to do so. Little Aaron spends his weekdays with Katie and most of his weekends with Sebastian and Jayda.

Jayda dropped down to Aaron's height and pulled him into a hug. Then she kissed his forehead.

"I missed you, mommy." He pouted.

Jayda smiled, "I missed you too, my love. Were you good to Daddy?" She asked. He nodded.

"Morning Babes!" Sebastian gave Jayda a hug, then placed a kiss on her lips.

"Let me drop this in the kitchen and I will be right back," Seb said, referring to the bag of breakfast he was holding.

Jayda nodded. She locked the door behind him.

Sebastian settled Aaron on a single couch and gave him his iPad to keep him occupied while he and Jayda talked.

They both sat on a couch opposite Aaron. "I'm here now. You can tell me everything." He assured. He could tell something was truly wrong and from Jayda's puffy eyes, he could tell tears were shed.

Then Jayda told him everything!

"I'm a terrible friend. I made Lilian and I's friendship all about me that I didn't bother to observe if everything was okay with her." Jayda completed with tear-filled eyes.

"I thought She and Roman were good, I didn't know they were going through hard times."

Sebastian caressed his fiancée's cheeks. "There was no way you could have known without her telling you. I'm close to Roman and I didn't know about it too."

"You are not a terrible person and neither are you a terrible friend. You cannot do anything about the past and I like how you're taking responsibility. You stayed with Lily overnight and you called Roman this morning to talk to him and made him see the reasons why he should fix things with Lilian."

"They have us and we will always be there for them" Seb assured.

Chapter 88

Roman quietly shut the door quietly behind him when he stepped into Lilian's room.

He approached her bedside and saw she was still sleeping soundly. He placed a soft kiss on her forehead before gently taking a seat beside her.

He caressed her hands until she opened her tired eyes.

....

Lilian thought she was dreaming when she slightly opened her eyes and saw Roman beside her.

She was sure as hell that Roman wouldn't show up in her life again, at least not after all that she said to him before breaking up with him.

So she shut her eyes to continue her sleep.

"Hey." She heard that very familiar voice say and felt a familiar touch caressing her hand.

Lilian opened her eyes widely in shock; she wasn't dreaming, Roman was truly here.

She sat up and looked everywhere else except him.

Roman closed the gap between them and took her hands in his.

Before he could say what he had to say, Lily burst into tears. Roman embraced her and she cried in his chest.

"I love you Roman, please forgive me. It hurts me that I'm unable to give you what you want and I'm afraid you'll eventually get tired of me and find someone else who will give you a child."

"I'm sorry for all the harsh words I said to you the day I broke up with you. I thought it would be easier to go our separate ways but honestly, life is hard without you. Please forgive me." She cried.

Roman patted her back as she let it all out. He was very much aware she didn't mean those silly words she said the night she broke up with him.

"It's okay, babe." He whispered to her, trying to calm her down.

Lilian finally pulled away from the hug. Roman wiped her tears away. "I'll never leave you or walk away from you just because we don't have a baby yet. My happiness lies with you Lilian, you're my life, you're my everything."

"I disagreed to the surrogacy and Ivf idea. most especially the Ivf because I don't want you to go through any trauma, especially if it doesn't work for us."

"What if it works? I'm trying to look at the positive side of things." Lilian said with her puffy eyes.

Roman exhaled. "I believe we will have a child and he or she will be conceived naturally, without any form of injections or procedures."

He caressed Lilian's hands that were in his. "I want to make a deal and a promise to you. Which do you want to hear first?"

"The deal." She sniffed.

"From now onwards, at least for the next couple of months, I want you to take your mind off the baby issue. I want us to live life as if nothing else mattered in the world to us. I want us to have faith that everything will be fine and most importantly spend time together and do the things that we love."

"If nothing happens after that, we will go with your suggestion for Ivf, surrogacy or adoption. Anything to make you happy."

"Will you do that for me?" He asked. She nodded after a while.

"So what's the promise?" She asked.

"No matter what happens, I will never leave you. I love you so much and I plan to spend the rest of my life with you."

"You promise?" She whispered,

"I promise!" Roman said before pulling the love of his life into a tight hug and then he kissed her forehead.

"Thank you for coming over to settle things with me." She said in his chest.

"Jayda called me over and spoke some sense into me. You should thank her."

"She also feels guilty about everything that has happened. She thought if she had paid more attention, she would have known something was not right between us." Rome added.

"I didn't tell her because I didn't want her to get all stressed up. She has had a lot on her plate too." Lilian reasoned.

"I'm happy we are cool." She said as she snuggled close to Roman.

"Same here my love."

Lilian and Roman stayed in Lily's room for a while and engaged in conversations before they decided to join Jayda in the living room.

.....

"Aunt Lilian," Aaron said excitedly before running over to where Lilian was and hugging her legs tightly.

Lilian released herself from Aaron's hug, dropped down to her knees and hugged him.

"I missed you, buddy." She kissed his cheek.

"I missed you too aunt Lily."

"Did Uncle Rome make you cry?" He asked with a sad face.

Lilian chuckled, even though she had splashed some water on her face, her eyes were still puffy.

"No my love, my eyes were itching that's why it's like that."

Aaron nodded.

Lilian hugged Sebastian and then Jayda.

"You don't need to feel bad about anything. Thanks for calling Roman over. We are cool now." She said to Jayda.

"Everything will be fine, I promise," Jayda assured, giving her best friend a light squeeze on her shoulder.

Chapter 89

Days Later

Jayda was seated behind her desk, going through some files when she felt a weird movement in her belly.

At first, She got scared, hoping nothing bad was happening to her daughter. She gently placed her hand on her belly and when she felt the movement again, happy tears welled up in her eyes at the realization of what had just happened.

"She moved!"

"Her baby girl kicked!"

Jayda wanted to go to the rooftop and shout to the whole world that she felt her baby move for the first time.

Smiling like crazy, She reached for her phone and dialled Sebastian who picked up after a few rings.

"It hasn't even been up to two hours and you're missing me already." Sebastian teased from the other side.

"Sorry to burst your ego, my dear fiancé, I wasn't missing you. I just called to let you know the latest about your daughter."

"Is anything the matter? Do you need me to come over?" Sebastian asked, already at alert.

"Nothing is wrong Seb. She moved. I felt her tiny kicks."

"Are you for real?" She could picture him with a priceless smile.

Jayda nodded, remembering he could not see her, She replied. "Yes, and it feels so amazing. I think she was trying to tell me how much she loves me and thank me for taking good care of her." Jayda smiled.

"I wish I was there with you to experience her first kick." Sebastian smiled sadly.

"Me too. Don't worry, you'll experience more of her kicks." Jayda assured.

.....

Later in the evening.

Since they moved into their new home, it was a tradition for Seb and Jayda to have breakfast and dinner together and after dinner, they got ready for bed.

It was either they tuck Aaron in first (when he was around) and in the case where he doesn't sleep early, he stayed with Seb and Jayda in their bedroom, chat with them until he fell asleep after which Sebastian would take him to his room and tuck him in.

Tonight happened to be one of those nights where Aaron refused to go to bed on time. Not after Jayda informed him that she felt his little sister move. He wanted to feel her move too.

"Come on Sissy, it's Aaron, your big brother. I want to feel you move." Aaron pouted with his hands on Jayda's bump.

Jayda chuckled as she looked at her Son and Fiancé do all they could to get a kick from their little one.

"She couldn't be sleeping right? It's just a few minutes past eight?" Sebastian pouted, looking at Jayda. He wanted to feel their little miracle move so bad.

"I have no idea," Jayda replied with a sad smile.

"What are we going to do Aaron?" Seb asked.

Aaron thought for a while and then an idea struck him.

"I have an idea, daddy. I'll sing for her and you will shower Mommy's belly with kisses okay?"

Sebastian stole a glance and Jayda who shrugged.

"Okay, Son." He gave in

As soon as Aaron started singing, Seb started showering romantic kisses on Jayda's bump. A few seconds later, Sebastian felt a kick and his eyes watered.

"Wow." Aaron's eyes lit up with so much excitement as soon as he felt the kick.

"Mama, Sissy kicked, she liked the song" Aaron grinned.

"I think she does." Jayda smiled at her little Aaron.

Sebastian continued to shower Jayda's belly with light kisses. He was really overwhelmed; he could feel his daughter making some light movements and the feeling was amazing.

"Do you think Sissy wants juice, Daddy? She can have mine, it's in the fridge." Aaron offered.

Sebastian smiled as he removed some strands of hair that fell across Aaron's face.

"She's okay for now buddy. She will have the juice tomorrow. I think we actually disturbed her sleep."

"Oh!" Aaron exclaimed.

Seb and Aaron snuggled up to Jayda. Sebastian was on her right-hand side and Aaron was on her left-hand side.

"Thank you for blessing us with our princess," Seb kissed her right cheek.

"Mommy, Daddy, what are we going to call Sissy?"

Sebastian and Jayda looked at each other with smiles on their faces. Their baby's name was something they've never discussed.

"Daddy and I are still thinking about a name for your sister. Do you have any name in mind?" Jayda asked, interested.

"Maybe we can call her Sophie or Alexa," Aaron suggested.

The trio engaged in conversations until Aaron fell asleep after which they both went to tuck him in, in his room.

"I'm impressed with the names you suggested. I wonder why you never said anything before now." Jayda smiled as she slid in beside Sebastian.

Sebastian playfully scratched the back of his neck and spoke shyly. "I never said anything because I wasn't sure you would like the names."

"I love all the names you suggested, thank you for blessing me with such a wonderful miracle." She kissed his cheek.

Sebastian smiled, "We didn't start off on the right part but thank God we are good now. I'm sorry for everything I put you through. That was honestly not the real me."

"I almost went insane when I found out I was pregnant but now, she's the best thing that has ever happened to me. Feeling her move gives me another reason to be grateful. I love you, Sebastian. You, Aaron and our baby girl complete me. Thanks for giving me the best life I never dreamt of."

"Thank you too for loving us unconditionally," Seb placed a long kiss on her forehead.

Chapter 90

Sebastian felt very useless standing by Jayda, doing nothing than holding her hand and encouraging her to push by whispering soothing and encouraging words in her ear.

He wished he could do more, he wished he could go through the labour for her or somehow take away all the pain she was feeling. She was in tears and in great pain and it broke his heart.

Seb had tears in his eyes too but he tried as much as he could to hold them back. Jayda relied on him for support and he had to be strong for her.

"I can see her head, babe, just a few more pushes and she will be with us." Sebastian encouraged, before placing a kiss on her sweaty face.

"You can do it Jayda, you're the strongest woman I know." He added.

Another tear rolled down Jayda's cheek before using all the strength left in her to push really hard.

Lo and behold, the cry of a bouncing baby girl followed suit.

Jayda jammed her head back against the pillow and heaved a sigh of relief.

"You did it, my love, I'm so proud of you." Sebastian placed a kiss on her lips before going over to cut their baby's cord on the Doctor's request.

Jayda was wrong when she thought she was done crying. Fresh tears rolled down her cheeks when a nurse placed her baby girl on her chest.

"She's so perfect....so beautiful," Jayda whispered, tearing up the more. She placed a finger by her baby's hand. Her heart swelled with so much pride when her little princess wrapped her warm hand around the finger.

"Yes, She's perfect and beautiful, just like her mom. You two complete me. Thank you for blessing us with our gorgeous Ariella." Seb placed a long kiss on Jayda's forehead.

Ariella Sophie Lynn Miller opened her eyes as soon as she heard her name.

Jayda awed. "She recognizes your voice since you and Aaron would not stop talking to her while she was in my tummy. I'm so happy she has your eyes," Jayda added.

Sebastian smiled proudly as he caressed Ariella's soft cheeks. "I can do nothing but watch her all day. She's so perfect and calm."

Jayda smiled weakly, "Me too."

After a while, A nurse came to collect Ariella from her parents to weigh her and perform other necessary check-ups. Jayda was also cleaned up too and with the supervision of the nurse, Sebastian had the opportunity to clean up his daughter and put on her clothes for her.

After Jayda and her baby were cleaned up, they were both transferred into a VIP ward. Jayda managed to stay awake to breastfeed Ariella and after that, she fell asleep.

Sebastian burped Ariella after which he played with her a little before she fell asleep. And when she did, he carefully placed her in her bassinet.

While both mother and daughter were sleeping, Sebastian reached for his phone and came across multiple text messages and missed calls.

Jayda's water broke around 11 pm so he had texted his family and her family to let them know what was going on and to put them in their prayers. Aaron was sleeping when they left the house; they left him with his nanny.

Sebastian replied to all the texts of their worried family members by informing them that Jayda and Ariella were both doing well and they could all stop by later in the day to check up on the duo.

Seb kept his phone aside and went to check on his daughter who was still fast asleep. He placed a soft kiss on her tiny forehead, then went over to a very tired-sleeping Jayda and kissed her forehead too.

He took a seat on the chair beside her bed and decided to take a short nap with his family. It was just a little past 4 am. Hopefully, he will be able to rest for two hours.

In an hour and thirty minutes time, the sound of soft cries woke Sebastian up, it was from Ariella. He went over to her bassinet and gently picked her up.

"Good morning again, princess. I hope you had a good nap." Seb said to his daughter who looked at him curiously.

He made some funny faces and tickled her a little which erupted a smile from her, followed by a very tiny giggle. Then he went over to the changing table to change her diaper, just like the nurse had shown him earlier.

Jayda slowly opened her eyes when she heard soft cries. She knew it was from Ariella.

A smile made its way to her lips when she saw Sebastian approach her and pick her up. She watched him play with her a little before going over to change her diaper.

Watching Seb attend to their princess was one of the sweetest things she had ever watched him do. He took his time in changing her and also sang in between to keep her entertained.

Jayda smiled. She couldn't wait for Aaron to meet his younger sister. She was sure he would throw a tantrum when he woke up and found out that She and Seb were nowhere to be found in the house.

Jayda stopped work when she was almost eight months pregnant. Sebastian stopped going to work too. He worked from home and only went to work when he had important meetings with clients and that was about two to three times.

Besides that, he was always by Jayda's side, taking care of her and most importantly, entertaining her. Thanks to Aaron too who did most of the entertaining job.

Jayda's ninth month of pregnancy was kind of the hardest for her. She hardly slept or had an appetite to eat anything. Her feet were always swollen and sometimes she had headaches. But she was able to cope under Sebastian and Aaron's care. Her boys gave her the strength to keep going even when she was tired and wanted Ariella to come out already.

Thankfully, Ariella heeded to her plea and came out at the end of the second week of her ninth month of pregnancy.

Jayda sat up as soon as Seb was done changing their daughter. She knew her little princess wanted some food.

"Morning." Sebastian approached Jayda with their baby in his arms and then kissed her forehead.

"Morning." Jayda placed a kiss on his cheek before he could pull away.

"Ready to feed her?" He asked and she nodded.

Seb handed Ella to her mom and then helped Jayda undo the button of her dress.

Jayda guided her nipple to Ariella's mouth. The little girl latched on immediately.

Seb sat beside Jayda and watched her feed their princess with so much adoration in his eyes.

"I can watch you both all day." Sebastian smiled.

Jayda chuckled. "I think I love being a mommy already." She said sincerely even though she never saw this coming as at this time last year.

"You were amazing in the labour room, you're stronger than I imagined you to be. Thanks for going through all that pain to bring our baby girl to life."

Jayda looked into Sebastian's eyes and spoke. "It was worth it. I wouldn't mind going through that again to bring our princess to life. Thank you for being by my side."

Chapter 91

Sebastian kissed her hand.

"I can't wait for Aaron to meet Ella. She will be his favourite and we will be his second-favourites I guess." Jayda said and they chuckled.

"My parents will pick him up on their way here," Sebastian said.

Soon enough, they were disturbed by Dr Davis who walked in with a female nurse behind her.

"How are my favourite patients doing?" She asked as she walked in. Jayda was done feeding Ella so Sebastian collected her to burp her.

"We are fine Doc!" Jayda replied with a smile.

"Morning Doc," Sebastian replied, gently patting Ariella's back.

Doctor Davis first approached Seb to take a glance at the beautiful baby.

"She's so beautiful." She gushed.

"Yes, Just like her mom," Sebastian said proudly.

"Congratulations!" She gave Sebastian a side hug before going over to Jayda who was in a seated position.

"Congratulations, my child." She hugged her.

"Thank you," Jayda replied sincerely.

"So, how are you?" Doctor Davis asked.

"A little sore down there but I'm fine." Jayda smiled.

"I went over you and Ariella's report and I'm happy you both are okay. One of the midwives also told me you did a good job in the labour room. She said you were amazing!"

Jayda blushed, "I had no doubt I did an amazing job. Thanks to his support." She pointed at Seb who was engrossed with Ariella.

Davis and the nurse did a quick check-up on Jayda and Ariella and everything seemed to be going well which was such a huge relief to Sebastian.

"I asked her if she would like to eat anything but she said she wasn't hungry. I don't know if I should believe that or not." Sebastian said, looking concerned.

He felt Jayda needed to eat something to regain her lost energy and again, she was breastfeeding Ariella which was almost the same at eating for two.

Doctor Davis turned her attention to Jayda. "Are you hungry?"

"Not really." She answered truthfully. "Unless it's necessary for me to eat something but honestly I'm not hungry." She added.

Davis smiled. "It's actually up to you if you want to eat or not. I don't want to impose too much on your body so I suggest you start with liquid food. You can have a little oatmeal now and perhaps when you get hungry later, you'll have whatever you want to."

Jayda was reluctant because she was afraid of hospital food even when she was on a VIP treat and anything could be made for her instantly. She was glad Sebastian came to her rescue.

"Thanks, Doc, I'll contact my Mom to come along with some oatmeal for her," Seb said, reaching out for his phone.

"Okay then, before I forget, you have a visitor."

"Wow." Jayda smiled, wondering who was so eager to see them when it was barely 8 am. She had a feeling it was no other than her best friend, Lilian.

"Please let them in," Jayda said excitedly.

"Okay dear, I'll check up on you later," Davis said before she and the nurse exited the ward.

Sebastian made his way over to Jayda. "Mom will be here soon with Aaron and your oatmeal."

"Thanks. Seeing that our daughter is healthy makes me full; I can't wait for everyone to meet her. But don't worry, I'll eat a little for your peace of mind." She assured. Sebastian kissed her lips.

Chapter 92

"They just had their second child and they've started trying for baby number three." A very familiar voice came through.

Jay and Seb shyly pulled away from the kiss.

Lilian and Roman walked in with pink decorations and gifts. Lily placed all the items on a free couch then made her way to Jayda to hug the hell out of her.

"Congratulations babes!"

"Thank you,"

"I had wanted to come over as soon as I got Seb's text at midnight. But again, I remembered we wouldn't be allowed to see you or my goddaughter until a few hours later. I only went to bed when seb texted that you and Ariella were fine."

"Thanks, Lilian, I appreciate everything you do for me," Jayda said sincerely.

"What are sisters for?" Lilian smiled and then pulled Jayda into another hug.

"Hey, she's meant to meet me first. I'm her mommy's best friend which means I'm her best friend too. She's also my goddaughter which gives me priority." Lilian said before Roman could pick up Ariella from her bassinet.

Everyone in the room chuckled.

"Okay, you go first." Roman gave in.

Lilian smiled proudly before picking up the most beautiful little human she had ever laid her eyes on.

"Hi Ariella, I'm your aunt Lily. I felt you kick so many times when you were still in mommy's belly. It's nice to finally meet you, my love." Lilian's heart melted when Ella wrapped her hand around her finger.

"You're so perfect, sweetheart. Thank you for blessing us with your presence by coming into our lives. I promise to spoil you as much as I can, starting from today."

"I also can't wait for you to grow up fast so we will do a lot of things together. I love you, my dear, Ariella." She added.

Roman approached Lilian to look at princess Ariella. "She's perfect. She looks like Jayda but has Seb's eyes." Roman smiled.

"Hi cutie, I'm uncle Romie-Rome, like your older brother would say." He said and Lilian chuckled.

"I'm sure she will have a sexy nickname for you when she starts talking."

Happy tears welled up in Jayda's eyes. She couldn't wait for God to bless Lilian and Roman with their own baby. She had no doubt they would be great parents.

Lilian also took it upon herself to throw Jayda a huge surprise baby shower with the help of her family a month ago. All Jayda did that day was to shed tears of joy. She wondered how She ended up with amazing people in her life.

Lilian made her way over to Jayda and sat beside her with Arielle in her arms. While Roman and Seb engaged in random conversations.

"Do you think she will be a sassy lawyer like you or a nerdy and grumpy businessman like Sebastian?" Lily asked, not taking her eyes away from her goddaughter.

"Hey, I can hear you! By the way, I'm not nerdy and grumpy. I'm smart and sexy." Sebastian pouted and they all laughed.

"I don't think I want her to do anything related to law, but we will respect her decision when it comes to what she wants to do." Jayda smiled.

"Yes, and she's not dating anyone till she's 25," Sebastian commanded.

"And as the assistant godfather, I agree with Seb." Roman chipped in.

Jayda and Lilian laughed out loud. "I'm sure our fathers said the same thing when we were born," Lilian said to Jayda who nodded in agreement. "And I think I had my first boyfriend in high school; my sophomore year," Lilian added.

"Lily, Ariella shouldn't be hearing all of that." Sebastian pouted.

Jayda chuckled, "He's really possessive over her and I guess he wants to do all he can to ensure she doesn't engage in activities that will end up hurting her and dating is one of them."

"But she will grow up to be an adult and make her own decisions. Also, there are things that she will have to experience and go through herself. Still, Seb and I will have no choice but to be there for her.

"I love the mommy side of you." Lilian smiled.

Jayda blushed. "Anyway, thanks for the gifts."

"I will do anything for my goddaughter!"

"Roman and I bought them last week, knowing you would be going into labour very soon."

"When will my little husband meet his sister. He's at home with his nanny right?"

"Yes, Sebastian's mom will stop by our place to pick him up on her way here. I hope he cooperates with Stella (his nanny). He is usually grumpy when he wakes up and sees that Seb and I are nowhere to be found.

"I got you a gift too," Lilian said proudly.

"Really?" Jayda smiled.

"Sure, you did a good job by pushing out my god baby and the least I can do is to buy you something even if it's a box of chocolates." Lilian grinned.

"Seriously?? A box of chocolates?" Jayda said, pretending to be hurt.

"Lilian shrugged, "At least it's better than nothing."

She signalled for Roman to pass the gift he got for Jayda.

"It's all yours, mama bear." Lily handed Jayda the gift bag.

Jayda excitedly dug into the bag to see what was there.

"A box of Jayda's favourite chocolates and a T-shirt with the words, "Aaron and Ariella's mom" beautifully imprinted on it.

"Thanks, babes! I love it." Jayda smiled.

"Seb, Aaron and Ariella have their own too. It's in one of the gifts bags." Lilian said.

They all talked some more until it was time to leave. Both Lilian and Roman had to go to work.

"I will miss you, princess Ella. But don't worry, I'll make sure I come by after work. Be good to mommy and daddy, okay?" Lilian kissed Ariella's cheek before handing her over to Jayda.

"I will see you guys in the evening." She gave Jayda a half hug.

Roman and Lilian said their final goodbyes to their best friends and then they took their leave.

Chapter 93

"We are blessed to have great friends," Seb said as he settled beside Jayda.

"I know. I really want Lily and Roman to have their own child and I hope it happens soon. They are amazing and they deserve to be happy too."

"I believe it will happen sooner than you think," Sebastian assured.

"So were you and Ariella's assistant godfather serious with what you guys said?" Jayda asked with a smile playing on her lips.

There was almost a fight as to who was to be Ariella's godfather during her baby shower.

Caleb said he was the right person for the job since the godmother was Jayda's best friend and no doubt he was Sebastian's best friend.

Roman claimed he deserved to be the godfather because he was good friends with both Jayda and Seb. Again, he was in a relationship with Lilian so it makes perfect sense if they were both godparents.

Gabriel, Lilian's brother said the godfather position fitted him since he was Lilian's brother, a close friend to Jayda and family with Sebastian.

And Jayda's brother, Lucas, begged Jayda and Seb to consider him for the role.

In the end, Jayda and Sebastian decided not to break anyone's heart. They appointed Caleb as the good father and Roman, Gabriel and Lucas as the assistant godfathers to Aaron and Ariella.

It was only then that everyone was happy!

"I just don't want her to get hurt." Sebastian pouted.

"We will always be there to guide her," Jayda assured with a smile.

.....

Jayda couldn't stop smiling when she saw Sebastian's parents walk in along with Aaron who was struggling to walk because he was carrying a teddy bear that was bigger than him.

"We stopped at a gift shop to get something for Ariella and he insisted we buy the teddy bear. So, here we are!" Vanessa said as she handed the basket of food she was holding over to Sebastian, then made her way towards Jayda.

Sebastian placed the basket of food on a table, greeted his father and Aaron.

He dropped down to his son's height and pulled him into a hug along with the giant teddy bear.

"I missed you, buddy."

"I missed you too, Daddy. I brought this for Ariella."

Sebastian collected the teddy bear from him and kissed his cheek.

"Thanks, buddy, I'm sure she'll love it."

"Where's Sissy?" he asked excitedly.

"She's been waiting to see you too. Go say hi to mommy and Sissy."

.....

"Awwww, She's so beautiful." Vanessa cooed as soon as she approached Jayda who had Ariella in her arms.

"May I?" She asked excitedly.

"Sure!" Jayda handed Ariella to her grandmother.

After Jayda handed Ella to Vanessa, Albert, Sebastian's father gave her a hug. "Congratulations my child."

"Thank you, Dad." Jayda smiled.

"Hi beautiful, your Grandma is here. We've all been waiting for this day since we heard about your existence. I hope you are excited to meet us too." Vanessa smiled at her granddaughter.

Ariella kept studying her grandmother's face as if she knew her from somewhere.

"She looks so much like you Jayda," Albert said proudly.

"But I'm glad she has the Millers' eyes." Jayda smiled.

.....

"Hi baby, I've missed you." Jayda cooed as soon as she collected Aaron from Sebastian.

"I missed you too, mommy."

"I hope you were good to Stella?"

"I was sad when she told me that you and Daddy went to the hospital without me but I was a good boy."

Jayda kissed his cheek. He was so cute!

Vanessa sat beside Jayda and showed Aaron Ariella who was in her arms.

"Meet your baby sister." Jayda introduced.

"Wow," Aaron exclaimed at one glance.

"She's so tiny and very cute." He giggled.

"Is she how you imagined her to be?" Jayda asked.

Aaron nodded and then smiled. "She is perfect."

He leaned closer to Ariella and placed a kiss on her forehead.

Jayda's heart swelled with so much pride, Aaron was going to be the best big brother ever.

Chapter 94

Jayda had breakfast. Aaron also ate with her. Soon after, they were joined by Jayda's parents. Aaron was happy to see his other Grandma and Grandpa.

While the boys (Sebastian, Albert, David and Aaron) settled on the sofa to drool over Ariella, Jayda and Sebastian's Mom sat with Jayda and engaged in conversations. Grace was seated on the right-hand side of Jayda's bed while Vanessa occupied the left-hand side.

"How does it feel to be a mom?" Grace asked her daughter.

"Weird, but amazing! I mean, I've been a mom since the first day I met Aaron but Ariella's birth has definitely changed me for the better."

"But Mom, you didn't tell me how painful labour can be." Jayda accused Grace.

Vanessa chuckled, "Dear, I don't think there's any word to use to describe the whole labour process unless one experiences it. But I'm sure all the pain was worth it as soon as Ariella was placed in your arms." She said.

Jayda nodded. "It was definitely worth it."

The trio continued with their conversation, with both mothers giving Jayda tips on motherhood and making funny conversations in between until it was time to leave.

Aaron was quite sad to leave his Mom, Dad and Sister. But they were all able to cheer him up.

Albert decided they were going to stop by Sebastian's home to pick up Aaron's nanny and some of Aaron's clothes. Aaron and Stella would stay at the Millers mansion with them until Jayda was discharged.

That way, Aaron won't be bored. He will have His grandparents and Aunties to play with and talk to.

Jayda and Ariella took a nap in the afternoon and in the evening, Olivia and Amelia came to visit.

At around 6 pm, Ariella's godparents (Lilian, Caleb, Roman, Gabriel and Lucas) showed up with food for Seb and Jayda and presents for their goddaughter.

Thankfully, Jayda's ward was a VIP suite so they had enough space to hang around.

They spent about three hours chatting and gushing over Ariella until it was time for them to leave.

.....

Six Months Later.

"So, how do you feel today?" Vanessa asked Jayda who was in her robe and seated on the bed. She took a seat beside her.

"Excited, happy, nervous!" Jayda smiled.

"Before my path crossed with Sebastian, all I gave priority to was my career and close family. I knew I was going to have kids at some point but I never envisioned myself with my kids or neither have I dreamt about what it would be like walking down the aisle and getting married to the love of my life."

"I didn't even think I would end up having a man like Sebastian that loves me so much. I'm truly blessed."

Vanessa intertwined her hands with Jayda's own. "I wouldn't have asked for a better wife for my only Son. And I wish you two all the happiness you could ever ask for." She said sincerely.

Jayda smiled. "Thanks, Mom. How is Seb? Is he as nervous as I am?" Jayda couldn't help but ask. She missed him terribly. They've been separated for two days now and even their phones were seized by their friends, just so they wouldn't contact each other.

Vanessa smiled, "I don't think I've ever seen my son as nervous as he is today. He's afraid you might think he's not good enough and then back out.

Jayda chuckled, "I must be very silly to walk out of his life. It's either Sebby or no one else for me."

"I know you love my son so much and I have no doubt he loves you too. Marriage has its own challenges but I believe the bond you two share can overcome every obstacle. Whenever you are not happy or comfortable with anything, talk to him about it. Because from now on, he is your other half and your confidant."

"I've talked to him also and I made him understand that he's not to do anything that will hurt you or my grandchildren. I have no doubt you two will have a happy married life." Vanessa smiled.

"Thanks, Mom." Jayda pulled her mother in law Into a hug.

"I also have something for you." Vanessa pulled away from the hug and reached for the jewellery box that was beside her.

She opened it and showed it to Jayda.

"Wow!!" Jayda muttered as she admired the silver necklace with its matching earrings.

"It was Albert's Wedding gift to me and I want you to have it."

Jayda looked at Vanessa in shock. "No, mom, I can't accept it. Dad gave it to you and it's meant to be yours forever."

Jayda closed the jewellery box. She was about returning it when Vanessa stopped her.

"This jewellery is one of my most precious items which is why I want you to have it. I also want to start a tradition with it. The jewellery is a symbol of love between Albert and me and I want you to have it and you can pass it on to any of my grandchildren."

"Are you sure about this, mom?" Jayda whispered.

Vanessa replied with a nod. "Albert is aware. He also gave his blessings for me to give it to you. But don't mistake this for our wedding gift to you and Sebastian. We will give you guys your real wedding gift at the reception."

"Thank you." Jayda smiled and then hugged Vanessa again.

"I hope Aaron and Ariella are not troubling you? especially Ariella" Jayda asked, hopefully. Ariella was now a handful but at the same time a good baby. She would want you to cuddle and play with her all the time. In all, she was an attention seeker.

"Not at all, dear. Aaron is with Sebastian and his friends while Lilian is getting Ariella ready.

Jayda's mom walked into Jayda's suite with breakfast. She ate and chatted with her two mommies and soon enough the makeup artists came to get her ready for the wedding.

Chapter 95

"Isn't your Mom the most beautiful bride in the world?" Jayda heard her best friend say.

She turned around and saw Lilian walking towards her with Ariella in her arms.

"Thanks." Jayda smiled and gave Lilian a half hug before collecting Ariella from her. The little girl was putting on the smaller version of Jayda's dress and she had a cute headband on.

"Hi princess." Jayda cooed at her daughter who replied her with a toothy grin.

"She's growing up so fast." Lilian smiled.

"I know, it was just like yesterday when I gave birth to her. Thanks for dressing her up. She looks yummy." Jayda smiled.

"Anything for my goddaughter, I hope she doesn't yank off her headband."

Jayda chuckled, "I don't think so, I'm hoping she will be good today because it's mommy and daddy's wedding. Won't you?" She smiled as she played with Ella's cheeks.

The little girl uttered a few baby words in return which made Lilian and Jayda laugh out loud. It was as if she understood what her mommy said and was promising she was going to be a good girl.

"So, are you ready to marry the most handsome man in the world?" Lily asked as they both took their seats on the bed.

"I honestly can't wait." Jayda smiled.

"Someone is pretty excited to be Mrs Jayda Miller. I wish the same could be said about Sebastian. Roman told me he is a total mess, he's really nervous." Lilian chuckled.

Jayda smiled, "I'm quite nervous too."

"Congratulations on your wedding best friend, I wish you and Sebby lots of love and a blissful marriage." Lilian gave Jayda a side hug.

"Thank you, Lily."

"And mind you, only me gets to call my soon to be husband 'Sebby'" Jayda joked.

"I also have something to tell you but I think it can wait," Lilian said shyly.

"Sure, you can tell me now, I'm all ears," Jayda assured, intertwining her hands with Ariella's own. She still had her little girl in her arms.

Lilian shook her head. "It's your day and I don't want to take away your shine,"

"Is it bad news?" Jayda asked curiously.

"Nope," Lilian replied, forcing herself not to speak any further.

"Then tell me because no matter what you say, I'll still have my shine. I'm the one getting married to the most handsome man in the world and sure the spotlight will be on only Seb and me because we will be the ones people will be congratulating. So tell me what's on your mind!" Jayda demanded.

Lilian let out a sigh, she was hoping she would be able to keep the good news until after the wedding but it was getting harder every time."

"I had wanted to tell you after the reception but here it goes,"

"I'm pregnant!" She smiled.

That was totally unexpected for Jayda. Before Jay knew it, She was already tearing up. Of course, they were happy tears.

Chapter 96

"Are you for real?" Jayda whispered after a while, looking from Lilian's face to her belly.

Lilian nodded with the most beautiful smile ever.

Jayda gently placed Ariella on the bed beside her, then embraced Lilian into a hug.

"This is the best news I've heard in a while. Thank you, God. Gosh, Lily, I'm so happy for you and Roman." Jayda sniffed.

"Thanks, babes! But please don't tear up, I don't want you to ruin your makeup." Lilian said but it was too late because Jay already had a tear rolling down her cheek.

Jayda chuckled and pulled away from the hug. "Don't worry about my makeup, my makeup artist will retouch everything."

Lilian took Ariella in her arms when she almost started whining.

"Ella, your godmother is going to give you a playmate. How cool is that?" Jayda cooed and tickled Ariella who giggled.

"Yes, my love. And hopefully, if it turns out to be a girl, you two will be best friends like your god mommy and me." Ariella gave a toothy grin smile.

"When did you find out? How far are you and how did Roman react when you told him?" Jayda asked excitedly.

Lilian blushed. "I've been feeling weird but I didn't have the mind to take the test because of my fear of it turning negative just like the results of the previous tests."

"But I eventually did last week and it was positive. I couldn't believe what I saw. That was the last test I had at home so I hurried to the pharmacy to get two more pregnancy sticks. I took the tests and they were both positive. I cried all through that night."

"Roman called me, I picked the call, he noticed I was crying and asked me what happened but words failed me. I didn't know what to say to him, instead I kept on crying. He got worried and said he was coming over."

"When he arrived, I showed him the tests I took and we both burst into happy tears. We cried our eyes out on my bathroom floor."

"He was able to make an appointment for us the next day with his friend who was an ob-gyn. We found out I was almost five weeks along and the baby and I were doing fine."

"Since then Roman has been overly possessive over me. I'm grateful he talked some sense into me about waiting a while. I'm very happy that our baby was conceived naturally.

Jayda took Lilian's hand in hers. "I'm so happy for you. Gosh, my heart is full with so much pride and happiness. I'm sure your mom felt the same way I'm feeling."

Lilian nodded. "She and Dad shed the most tears. I wanted to tell you immediately but we've been so busy with your wedding plans and all. I didn't think it was the right time."

"You and Roman have given Sebastian and I the best wedding gift we could ever ask for and we owe you two a celebratory party, a gender reveal party and a baby shower celebration. Congratulations, once again, my love." Jayda hugged her.

"Thank you." Lilian smiled.

.....

"Daddy, why is your palm sweaty?" Aaron asked Sebastian as they walked down the aisle hand in hand. It was an outdoor wedding and everywhere was already beautifully decorated.

"Daddy is nervous, buddy," Seb replied.

"But why?" Little Aaron asked curiously.

"I will remind you of this conversation on your wedding day," Seb said since there were no words to use to explain how he was feeling to his Son.

"Wow, that will be when I grow big like you"

"Exactly!" Sebastian replied.

"But uncle Caleb told me you're nervous because you're getting married to mommy. You don't need to be nervous Daddy, Mommy loves you so much." Little Aaron assured.

.....

Sebastian Hayes Miller tried not to get too emotional seeing Jayda's father walk her down the aisle.

He wondered how he got so lucky to have Jayda in his life. To top it all, she was looking very beautiful, like an angel; his personal angel, sent by God himself.

He blessed the day he walked into that bar that night and sighted her. Her presence in his life has made him a better person. He will forever be grateful.

When Jayda and her father got to the aisle, David took Sebastian's hand and placed Jayda's own in it. "I love you two and I wish you both a happy married life," David said sincerely. He had no doubt that his daughter was in good hands.

"Thanks, Dad." They said at the same time.

David replied them with a positive nod and a smile before making his way to the seat reserved for him in front.

David kissed his wife, Grace on the cheek and then collected Ariella from her.

"You look breathtakingly beautiful." Sebastian smiled.

"Thanks, you look yummy too." She whispered.

The ceremony started in full swing. The officiating minister spoke a bit about the blessedness of marriage, blessed the duo and soon enough it was time for Jayda and Seb to say their vows.

Aaron stole the show a little when he stepped forward to present the rings to Caleb, the best man. The little guy looked so much like Sebastian; Seb made sure he and his son wore a matching tuxedo.

Sebastian heaved a sigh which made the audience chuckle and then he began to say his vows.

"I don't know how I got lucky to have a wonderful woman like you by the side but I bless God for making our paths cross."

"We didn't meet in the best manner possible and neither did we get along at first but I'm proud of how far we've come. We've grown from hating one another to loving each other with passion and I wouldn't want to spend the rest of my life with anyone else."

"I promise to love you more and more as the day goes by, I promise to always put a smile on your beautiful face, I promise to be faithful to you, I promise to respect you, I promise to treat you like the Queen you truly are and most importantly, I promise to always take care of you and our children. I love you, Jayda." Seb completed. He could see her trying to hold back happy tears.

He took the ring from Caleb and then slid it into Jayda's finger after which he kissed her hand.

Then, it was Jayda's turn to say her vows.

"I thought I had it all with a successful career but I was wrong. You walked into my life and filled up the emptiness in my heart with so much joy and love."

"You've loved me in ways I never imagined I could ever be loved by someone. You changed me for the better and I will forever be grateful to you for choosing me among other women on this earth. I appreciate everything you've done for me and our children. You're a great Dad and I have no doubt you will be a great husband too."

"I promise to be faithful to you, I promise to love and cherish you, I promise to be a good wife, your best friend and your other half. I love you, Sebastian." Jayda completed.

She took the ring from Lilian, her maid of honour and then slipped it into Sebastian's finger.

"I now pronounce you husband and wife. You may kiss the bride." said the officiating minister.

Sebastian pulled his wife closer to him and kissed her. The more the audience cheered, the more Sebastian deepened the romantic kiss.

Aaron was part of the people who couldn't stop smiling and clapping. Ariella was not left out either. She kept on bouncing in her grandfather's arms and jamming her tiny hands together, uttering baby words.

Chapter 97

Epilogue.

One year later.

Jayda Miller considered herself as one of the luckiest people on earth. As each day passes by, She never fails to thank God for blessing her with an amazing husband, beautiful children, wonderful family, amazing friends who turned family and also, her successful career.

Getting married to Sebastian was one of the best things that have ever happened to Jayda. Her love for him increased day by day. They've only been married for a year and Sebastian kept his promise by making each day memorable and making She and their children happy.

Of course, they argued and had little misunderstandings in between but they loved each other so much that it was hard for them to stay mad at one another for so long.

Jayda had a hard time balancing her career with being a wife, a Mom and a godmother but she was determined to make it work and she has been doing well so far.

Being a wife and a mom was something she never really pictured herself in but Jayda Miller wouldn't trade her present blessings for anything in the world.

"Asides the documents you need to send to some of our clients, I think we've done everything on our to-do list for this week." Jayda said to Anna, her Secretary"

"Yes, just like every other week, we've completed this week's task," Anna replied to her Boss.

"Okay then," Jayda rose to her feet behind her desk and started gathering her things.

Anna smiled, her Boss was getting ready to go home. The most she had stayed back at work since she got married was 6:30 Pm but usually, by 5:30, she was always on her way home. And if there was any extra work, Jayda took them home to complete them.

Jay had shown Anna that It was possible to have it all. (a successful career and a wonderful family)

"So, I'll see you on Monday," Jayda smiled. "My babies will be expecting me by now and I still have to make dinner. Between, we have guests coming over tonight."

"It's fine. I'll email the documents and leave as soon as I'm done."

"Okay dear, I'm a call away if you need any clarification on anything."

"Sure, Have a wonderful weekend. My regards to Ariella and Aaron."

"Thanks, I will and you too." Jayda gave Anna a hug before Anna made her way out of Jayda's office with some files.

Jayda was glad her home was not that far from her office. It was just a fifteen minutes drive which was why she rejected Sebastian's offer to get her a driver.

Instead of going straight home, She stopped by the grocery store to pick up a few items for dinner and for the weekend.

Funny enough, Jayda hadn't gotten much of paparazzi's drama. They were only around her when she was with her kids or with Sebastian. They never approached her when she was alone. The highest they've ever done was to take a picture of her at a distance.

But Jayda thought they always stayed away from her when she was alone because no one wanted to mess with a known lawyer. She also had a bodyguard who was always watching out for her at a distance. Sebastian did a lot of pleading before Jayda finally agreed to have someone watch her at a distance.

As soon as Jayda pulled up in the driveway, She was welcomed by Isaac, the Butler.

"Welcome ma'am" He greeted when Jayda came down from the car.

"Hello, Issac." She smiled at the hardworking man who was in his early forties. He was about to assist her in carrying her bag but she stopped him politely.

"Thanks, Issac, don't worry about this. There are groceries in the back seat." Issac nodded and reached for the items. "You can tell Lisa to start prepping the ingredients, I'll join her in the kitchen soon."

"Okay, ma'am," Issac replied, proceeding to the kitchen with the groceries through the back door.

With the birth of Ariella, Sebastian decided to hire a few help: the Butler, cleaners, a chef and of course security officers to guard the house.

Jayda was against it at first. She wanted to learn how to take care of her home herself. But because she had work and her family to take care of, She eventually gave in to Sebastian's idea.

Four tiny arms hugged Jayda's legs tightly when she stepped into the house.

She smiled proudly. This was the most amazing part of her day. The thing she always looked forward to. No matter how stressed she was from work, her children's hugs and kisses took all her worries away.

"Welcome mommy. I missed you." Aaron said. Katie was on a business trip so Aaron was stuck in his second home for almost a week now. The little boy had come to understand that he had two

homes. He honestly had no problem with that because he was loved everywhere (whenever he was with Sebastian, Jayda, Ariella and their families and friends or whenever he was with his real mom, Katie and her boyfriend, Richard.)

"Mama, ah miss you," Ariella said in her cute baby voice.

Stella, the childrens' nanny, collected Jayda's bag from her so she could cuddle a little with her kids.

"Thanks, Stella." She smiled as soon as Stella took her bag from her.

"Hello munchkins," Jayda dropped down to her knees and pulled her little miracles in joint hugs. She showered their faces with kisses which made them giggle.

"How was school today?" She asked Aaron.

"She school was fun."

"Did you finish your lunch?" She asked him and he replied with a nod. Then Jayda gave him a hi-five.

"Were you a good girl to Stella?" Jayda asked her one year, six months old Ariella. She and Sebastian decided she would start daycare once she turned two. So while her parents were at work and Aaron at school, Stella babysat her.

"Yes mama," Ella replied.

"Are you sure?" Jayda asked with an eyebrow raised.

Ariella grinned sheepishly before replying with a nod.

"Why are you so cute?" Jayda smiled and kissed her cheek.

"Do you have any homework?" She asked Aaron as she removed a few strands of hair that fell across his face.

"Yes, Mommy. I have two but I've done one."

"That's good. You'll do the other one tomorrow. Tomorrow is Saturday."

"Guess who is coming to visit us tonight?" Jayda asked her babies.

"Eenora?"

"Lenora?"

Ariella and Aaron said respectively. Ella still couldn't pronounce 'Lenora' well.

"Yes, my loves!" Jayda announced and her babies jumped up for joy.

Lenora was Lilian and Roman's eight months old daughter. Ariella and Aaron love her so much and were always protective of her.

They love playing together but tears were always shed whenever Lenora had to leave or in the case where Jayda and her kids were the ones who visited, when they had to leave.

"Your aunt Lilian, Uncle Roman, Uncle Caleb and aunt Michaela will also be here," Jayda announced.

"Wow, we are going to have so much fun." Aaron smiled.

"So more funnnnn," Ariella said in her baby voice while doing a happy dance.

"On that note guys, you have to excuse Mommy. I need to take a shower and then prepare dinner. You two, give me a kiss before I go." She demanded.

Ariella and Aaron kissed Jayda's cheeks at the same time before they ran off to the living room to continue watching TV.

"I know Ariella did something naughty today. What did she do?" Jayda asked as she retrieved her bag from Stella.

"She was good. She only threw a tantrum during lunch. Instead of eating her food, she said she wanted cookies."

"Mr Miller called during that time to check on her so he persuaded her to eat her food," Stella replied.

Jayda smiled, "I'll talk to her to be good."

Stella was still kind of young, she was in her late twenties and was very good with kids. She planned to work with the Millers for three years and still had about a year and a half to go after which she would settle down and have her own family. But she does ask for some days off where she goes to visit her parents in her hometown.

Jayda proceeded to Her and Sebastian's room, She took off her clothes and took a quick shower. She changed into black leggings and top, then made her way to the kitchen to start dinner.

Chapter 98

A month after Jayda and Seb's wedding, Jayda and her friends started a tradition which they've kept till date.

Sebastian, Jayda, Lilian, Roman, Caleb, Michela, Gabriel and their children had dinner together every last Friday of the month. And this time, it was Sebastian and Jayda's turn to host their friends.

Chapter Fifty Two

Second Epilogue.

"Heyyy." Jayda smiled as soon as she saw Sebastian walk into the kitchen with Ariella in his arms.

"It smells divine in here," Seb said as he approached Jayda and kissed her lips which made Ariella giggle.

"Dada, Ariella wants a kiss." She pointed to her cheeks. Sebastian chuckled and then placed a kiss on her cheeks.

"How was work, babes?" He wrapped an arm around Jayda's waist and kissed her cheek.

"Fine. Yours?" She wiped her hands with a napkin, turning her attention to him afterwards.

"Fine too. I called you this evening but you didn't answer your call."

"Sorry, my phone has been in my bag since I left the office."

"It's fine, Lilian called to tell me they would be arriving early. They should be here anytime soon."

"Thank God the food is ready. I only have to set the dining table."

"You hungry, princess?" Jayda asked her daughter who was still in her husband's arms.

Ariella shook her head.

"You have to eat something, my love." Sebastian persuaded.

"Cookies." She smiled.

"No way!" Jayda said.

Ariella pouted.

"Stella said you persuaded her to eat her lunch. I think you have to use the same trick on her to have dinner." Jayda said to Seb.

"I'm sure she will be tempted to eat when our guests arrive," Sebastian assured.

"Princess, Daddy has to go take a shower," Seb said to Ariella. "Do you mind staying with mommy or Aaron?" He said.

"I want Dada." She responded and rested her head on his shoulder.

Jayda chuckled, her daughter seemed to forget about everyone else when Seb was around.

"Come Ella, Daddy has to go take a shower." Jayda persuaded her but she refused to come to her. She smiled at both Father and daughter. "You two will be fine. I have to set up the table."

.....

Jayda smiled when the sound of the doorbell came through. She was certain it was Lily, Roman and her precious goddaughter, Lenora.

"Hi guys," She smiled as soon as she opened the door and then she reached for Lenora who was in Roman's arms.

Lily and Roman walked in and shut the door behind them.

"I missed you, my love, Do you miss me too?"

Lenora smiled and continued to blabber baby words.

Jayda smiled and kissed her chubby cheeks. "She's growing up so fast."

"I know," Lilian chuckled, "Time flies, It was just like yesterday when I gave birth to her."

Jayda gave Lily a side hug and then did the same to Roman before they all made their way to the living room.

Aaron and Ariella screamed for joy as soon as they sighted Lenora.

Jayda gently placed Lenora in Ariella's former baby walker so the three of them will play together.

While Seb and Roman monitored the kids, Lilian and Jayda went to the kitchen to catch up. It has been over a week since they've seen each other so they have so much to catch up on.

Soon enough, Gabriel, Caleb and Michaela arrived. Michaela and Caleb were already engaged and she was four months pregnant with Caleb's baby.

They proceeded to the dining table and had dinner. The meal was delicious and they made funny conversations in between.

"Mommy, can Me and Ariella have a baby brother?" Aaron asked out of the blue and everyone on the table looked at him surprised with smiles on their faces except for Jayda who almost choked on her food. Sebastian came to her rescue by handing her a glass of water.

"Ariella, You want a baby brother right?" Aaron asked Ella who was seated on a high chair beside Jayda, devouring a Small chicken.

She was too busy to speak so she nodded.

"Please Daddy? Can we have a baby brother?" Aaron directed his plea to Seb this time around.

"Wow, Wow, wow," Caleb said and all the adults on the table burst into laughter except for Seb and Jayda who were thinking of what to say.

Sebastian definitely wanted more kids but he and Jayda had not brought up the issue about baby number three."

Jayda, on the other hand, shook her head in disbelief. She wondered when Aaron and Ariella discussed having a baby brother.

"Mommy and I will think about it okay?" Sebastian assured.

Aaron nodded and went back to his food.

The rest of the dinner was filled with funny talks without unexpected questions. They had dessert and the men offered to clear the table.

When it was almost nine, Lenora fell asleep. Aaron and Ariella started feeling sleepy too.

Lilian assisted Jayda in taking Aaron and Ariella's bath and putting them to bed.

Then they came back to the living room to continue their adult conversation. They ended up planning a vacation to Sebastian's holiday house in the Bahamas.

At 10:30 pm, they hugged each other and said their goodbyes.

Chapter 99

On their way to their room, Jayda and Sebastian made a stop at Ariella's room to give her a goodnight kiss and then Aaron's room to do the same.

Before Jayda could escape to the bathroom, Sebastian got hold of her. He made her sit on his lap on the couch. He caressed her cheek as he spoke. "What do you think about our children's request for a baby brother?"

Jayda blushed. After thinking for a couple of seconds, she shrugged. "I asked Aaron about it while putting him to bed. I asked him how he and Ella came up with the baby brother idea."

"He said he wanted to be a big brother again. He asked Ariella if she wanted to be a big sister, Ariella said yes and then he concluded a baby brother would be perfect so they would both protect Ariella since she was a princess. And he promised me he was going to share his toys with his new baby brother." Jayda completed.

"I'm okay with us having another baby but I want to make sure you are okay with it too. It doesn't have to be now. It can be when Ariella clocks two or when she's three." Sebastian assured.

Jayda smiled, "I definitely want to have more kids with you. We can start trying for another baby. I'll stop using my birth control pills."

"Are you sure?" Seb asked. He wanted Jayda to be comfortable with the idea of having three kids. He was also thinking of her job which was sort of demanding. But his wife had been doing a great job in balancing her career with her family.

"I'm sure and I know with you by my side, I can do anything." She assured.

"I love you, Mrs Miller." He said, looking into her beautiful eyes with so much adoration.

"I love you more, Sebastian Miller!" She leaned closer to him and kissed him. The kiss turned out to be a very heated one. One thing led to another and it ended up being their first trial to the making of baby number THREE!!!!

THE END.